

DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW PART 2 HOUR 1 WITH ALAN WATT

[Home](#) › [Forums](#) › [The Carried Word](#) › [The Carried Word 2007](#) › DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW PART 2 HOUR 1 WITH ALAN WATT

[Favorite](#) | [Subscribe](#)

This topic has 111 replies, 1 voice, and was last updated 3 days, 2 hours ago by  Alan.

Viewing 15 posts – 61 through 75 (of 112 total)

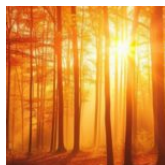
← 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 →

Author

Posts

October 20, 2025 at 12:06 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#193**



[Alan](#)
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and today it is the 29th of March 2007.

Tonight or today, whatever, you can see I've had a really busy time of it, I was thinking about profit and this crazy treadmill of investment and investors and all their meetings where they're promised by these guys who've all had their training and motivational courses where they jump around with waving their arms and feel manic and very excited and happy and optimistic, that everyone's going to be a millionaire if you just invest with them you see.

Yet, this is to be expected in a money system where everyone's terrified of being poor, you get an exaggerated, unhealthy, morbid type need to be very wealthy and that's supposed to be the antidote.

We see the fallout of the system all around us. As I said last night in the talk about the psychopaths running the show, that's inevitable in this kind of system and that's why fear is fostered throughout society. Fear does tremendous wonders for those who control because they always come out with the supposed solutions and answers, whether it's left, right, up or down, they give us leaders to speak for us and try different systems. It's always the ultra-right, which really if you followed the ultra-right there'd be no laws at all, and if you followed the ultra-left you'd be run under nothing but laws, so they've had this compromise where the fascists run the show at the top, the psychopathic fascists, using the psychopathic communists to run the bureaucracies and keep all the masses working away and slaving away and paying them big bucks, because anyone with a government salary right down to the bottom gets much more than they get in the private sector.

We have thousands and thousands of families to keep at the top. In the old days you just had a king and a few relatives, so naturally they need awful lot more money and we're all just wage slaves really to the system – self-maintaining because we have to go out and buy our own clothes and make sure we get some kind of jalopy to get to work and pay all the extra fees et cetera to make sure that it doesn't pollute, regardless of how old it is. It's amazing how when you pay money for fees and licensing you can now do something which otherwise would be illegal. You just pay the money. Now it's legal. It's a wonderful system. Very logical.

Profit. Profit is killing the people. Everything now is hyper profit and maximize the profit and every year the investors expect more and more profit in saturated markets where everyone else is competing with the same idea, often with the same materials from the same sources. They expect to become multimillionaires by throwing in their few notes, their bank notes, and it just multiplies like bunnies at spring time. They go to no ends to get extra back, all this profit.

When I was in the little post office, I noticed in the great big newspaper called "The Sudbury Star" – you always have a star and a mercury and a sun all the Masonic organizations, but there's an article there in the front page on Monday, the March 26th issue to do with poisoned pet food in the north. Now I'm sure this is across the whole continent and probably across Europe, too, because all these companies get their stuff from the same sources.

It's by Harold Carmichael. It says:

"Wet dog and cat food contaminated by rat poison has turned up in Greater Sudbury, says a Lively veterinarian. Rod Jouppi, who works at the Walden Animal Hospital, said he has treated four animals that show signs of kidney failure and that kidney trouble was confirmed by blood tests. "It's interesting to note that product has been sold in Northern Ontario," said Jouppi on Sunday. And there's the fact that we have seen four animals that have eaten the food. It seems to be some people feel that Northern Ontario

is out of the loop. "That's not the case." Mississauga-based Menu Foods has recalled all of the brands of food that could be making animals sick."

See how they word things to cover their own little rear ends.

"So far, the contaminated food is being blamed for the deaths of at least 16 cats and dogs across North America."

Now that's miniscule. It will be vastly bigger than that and lot of them will simply die and the owners wouldn't know what's wrong with them and the vets wouldn't even see them.

"The culprit is aminopterin – a toxic chemical used to kill rats–"

Listen to this. I love the way it's put across.

"Aminopterin – a toxic chemical used to kill rats and treat cancer."

I don't know if people realize that the cytotoxic drugs they give people who are dying of cancer will kill them anyway, because that's what they do. They kill off cells in the body, same as the very expensive anti-AIDS drugs, were all the anti-cancer drugs that were banned because they were killing the cancer patients faster than the cancer. Now they're used for AIDS. It's a great racket this medical system.

"The brands affected by the massive recall can be found at <http://www.menufoods.com/recall>. A total of 42 brands of cat food and 53 brands of dog food produced between Dec. 3, 2006, and March 6, 2007, are involved."

You can imagine how many animals were fed this between December and March.

"The food type is "cuts-and-gravy-style" products in foil pouches or cans. Some of the more well-known brands include Iams, President's Choice and Eukanuba. Menu Foods is advising pet owners to bring recalled food back to stores to get a refund. The company has also said it will take care of veterinarian bills if a pet gets sick or dies and–"

Listen to the legality of the word here.

“tainted food was the cause.”

In other words, if they pay your bills, what will happen is you’ll have to sign a waiver that it was tainted and not poisoned. If it was poisoned you see you could sue them. Tainted could be a mistake.

“Jouppi suspects the poison got into the food through—”

Suspects. Like they didn’t know this for a long time. Everyone covers their behind here.

“through wheat gluten which Menu Foods purchased from Chinese sources.”

I don’t know if you realize that even on a CBC documentary not so long ago in China they showed the condition of the food in China, which is so highly polluted with heavy metals and toxins because the factories pump stuff right into the rivers. Many of the rivers now are just at a standstill. Nothing lives and moves, even the amoebas have immigrated and the farmers are still taking the water from the rivers and pouring it over their crops. They’re not allowed to sell their food abroad for human consumption because the toxic levels are so high, yet here they are for a profit and it’s just animals, right? They can sell this stuff, this cheap, cheap, cheap stuff, I’m sure incredible amounts of it, to all these pet food companies; because, after all, it’s just the animals, right?

Well when it comes to profit, people and animals are pretty well treated the same. Maximize the profit. Well how far can you maximize the profit? You cut back and cut back with all the stuff that you’re supposed to put in it. You get the stuff from the cheapest sources until you get cheaper sources and cheaper sources, until you’ve hit rock bottom and you expect more profit and bigger profit every year.

I used to wonder how they could bring about the situation like the movie, “Soylent Green”. Now I don’t wonder at all. Soylent Green was reconstituted body meat – human body meat – in the movie. In the book – the book was called “Make Room! Make Room!” initially put out as a propaganda piece of overpopulation but turned into a movie which had almost the opposite effect. It showed how an elite in the future would have everyone living in overcrowded cities where food was scarce. The elite lived very well, as they always do, but the bulk of the populous were almost starving and they would get fed by the world corporation this new product called Soylent Green, reconstituted food they were told, and they could pull that off.

When you look at dog food in the big bags, the dried food, that’s what that is. It’s reconstituted meats and everything else combined in there, but they say it’s scientific. Oh, there’s that word, “scientifically” created by scientists with just the right protein and all the rest of it and must be true. It’s scientific.

At one time they used to use mystical words and religious words to describe things and we also adapt. Now it's scientific and as long as it's stuck on a label somewhere, people think it must be good. It's the scientists. They're the new gods. Doesn't cross their mind about lies and profits and investors and none of that, and who would want to kill Fluffy anyway, hey? That's the sad world we live in.

"Symptoms of aminopterin exposure include loss of appetite, vomiting and weakness."

It goes on and on, on another page, and lists all the other foods, which shows you all the big brands get the stuff from the same cheapo source because they've all hit rock bottom in getting cheap supplies of the stuff they throw in there. If you do read these cans of the dog food, they even put coloring in and sometimes redding agents – you see, that's to appeal to the human people who buy this stuff, to make you think, my it looks good and it smells good, and the animal doesn't care what color it is, you see, so they put all this stuff in to fool the customer. It's quite something all the tricks that are played on the public by advertising and coloring and all that stuff, and we think that this is a natural world we live in and we take it for granted. At least I don't but many people certainly do.

It's bad enough when you have governments going into secret alliances with the big genetically modified crop producers, the big agri-business boys, as was admitted here in Canada a few years ago when it was declared only because it had broken out in a debate in parliament with certain protesters who happened to be present, who declared to the world that Canada had been the guinea pig for all the modified food, the genetically modified grains et cetera. Suddenly it burst forth in Canada in all the papers and damage control went into action right away and even pulled out their big boy, David Suzuki, who is a geneticist who gives all the nice talks about animals and how we've all got to die off to save the animals and who belongs to all the big foundations of the planet.

They pulled him out of the bag to convince us that, "well you know it looks like wheat, tastes like wheat," like Orwell you see. It looks like beans, tastes like beans, well it must be beans. That kind of stuff and left you in never-never land with no real yes or no about it, so the public thinks well he would warn us if it was really dangerous, wouldn't he? because he's David Suzuki and loves animals and things and belongs to all these big wildlife foundations and United Nations organizations.

The same guy who talked about bringing down the population drastically, about three-quarters, on national television and it went over people's heads. They couldn't quite put two and two together. Here's the fluffy animal talking about the need to kill off lots of humans. It just went over their heads. They suspended their ability to be incredulous. That's how they get away with it.

He was pulled out the bag amongst other ones and Canada did come out and the government admitted yes they'd had a secret deal with Monsanto and all the other big boys. I think it was ADM and Con-Agra and some others, and the people of Canada were being fed this stuff unknowingly. People think they elect these governments. They really do believe they elect them to serve them. There's a beautiful con job, beautiful con job. "They'd never do that to us because they're there to serve us."

How do we know that? Because they keep telling us that, right, that they're there to serve us, while they do the opposite. They serve the big corporations. Often the members of Parliament have been in those corporations at the CEO level. Big psychopathic group at the top that see no problem in testing us like guinea pigs and it's not really guinea pigs. Whatever they've done to the modified grain and vegetables and with the secrecy involved and the massive financial backing involved, it's not to make better spuds or tomatoes or carrots.

When you go and take genes from maybe 200 species of insects, animals and even maybe humans (we know they did it with pigs) to put in vegetables, they're after an effect, not just so they can soak it with ready-made roundup or roundup ready as they call it and put 10 times the insecticides on it. It's not just for that, no.

Plants produce drugs. We keep forgetting these basic things. Plants produce drugs. The old adage, "you are what you eat" is true. The problem is we don't know what we're eating anymore. We just don't know but those who put all the stuff together now and they know what effect they want from.

Where do you think opium comes from? The poppy. A certain poppy produces it in its gum, its resin, and that gets further processed down to heroin. Very potent. Cocaine, the stuff they used to put in Coca-Cola. That's why it was called Coca-Cola before that became illegal – well, illegal for anyone else to sell except the covert agencies that ship it in, and people used to get high in the '50's and early '60's when there was still traces of coke in Coca-Cola and they'd try and get a hold of certain painkillers and mix it with the Coca-Cola to get a high, and they knew this at the top. They always knew it.

Here they are, modifying everything you eat. There's always a good reason and then there's the real reason, you see, always. You see the good reason – well you see there's so many people on the planet today and we've got to feed them all, so we're making sure that more crops are coming through and aren't eaten by insects. We can dose this stuff. We can soak it with insecticides and we'll grow up big strong vegetables; and I guess we'll turn to little vegetables, eh?

What's the real reason behind all of this takeover of all the basics on the planet? Because you need food, shelter, water and clothing just to start with. Everything is coming under the control freaks' complete

control right now, long laid plans of mice and men and some things that aren't quite either. Those characters at the top, who want a totally controlled society like the woman who is in charge of the United Nations Department of World Agriculture, the same group within the United Nations that declared that one day they will have the right to take in all the world's food supply and distribute it across the planet, and if your population goes up in a certain area, you will not be given more food. It will be up to the leaders in your "community" to deal with it.

It was interesting to note, for those with memory, that when this broke out in Britain and there was an outcry from the people of Britain they did not want this modified stuff, the one exception that Mr. Blair, this great character, he's very good. He should get a few Emmy's this guy. He is a good psychopathic actor and he does what he's told very well. Mr. Blair said that the exception would be that the big huge cafeteria, as he called it, "cafeteria," it's like the Hilton, for the politicians to go into and the bureaucrats in Parliament, they would get access to non-modified vegetables. Why would they get access to it? Don't they trust the stuff that they're promoting?

It's also interesting to note that all of the old aristocracy of Europe still have massive land tracts with tenant farmers where they still grow and raise their own crops and their beef et cetera, non-modified of course. Maybe for those bureaucrats at the bottom who worked their way up, you know the minor psychopaths who are born into less endowed families, can one day get into these big restaurants where they have non-modified vegetables and sit with some of the elite and chomp away in safety, knowing your brain cells aren't going to be modified. There's a good psychopathic carrot for you to run after.

This is the world we live in. It was planned that way. When governments do things in secret there's always something terribly ominous behind it, and to be fed this stuff admittedly – when it broke out admittedly for 10 years, now that's what they admitted to. That also means that they were tracking through the national healthcare system the effects and the illnesses and new types of illnesses that were cropping up I'm sure across the country, because around the same time it was admitted that Ottawa had put a central computer in (it was in all the papers) to collect the data on everybody in Canada, medical, financial, everything to go into that computer and be constantly ongoing, updated daily and they couldn't give an accurate reason for putting this computer in, this super computer. After much hullabaloo from the public the government said, "OK, oh well then we'll solve the problem." Then it was announced they'd halved the information between two computers in Ottawa to make us feel better. Then we went all to sleep and got carried away with the next scandal that broke out in Hollywood and who was marrying who and having affairs et cetera. You know how it works.

You know it's interesting to observe the synchronicities that occur sometimes on a daily basis when you've risen above the massive plethora of disinformation and hype we get from media, especially television. However, synchronicities do happen and I think just like evil attracting evil, and good can

attract good, and then of course there's a gray area where you have the psychopaths because psychopaths who observe humans and feel nothing, but they can emulate you very well, become leaders often of movements and lead people to their destruction, so they are the gray ones.

However, the good people certainly are attracted to what they know is true. Sometimes it just takes someone saying it, saying something, to bring it out. Certain things we can't deny, regardless of the persona we try to project on a daily basis.

You know the persona of going through a checkout counter and the poor little girl that's there says, "have a nice day" or "how are we today, sir?" As she says with everyone else and she's got all these silly badges she's supposed to wear like a walking billboard for the companies. It's bad enough she's getting paid a pittance to stand there all day. The characters at the top, you know the marketing psychopaths, make her debase herself by wearing silly little caps and badges and little stupid sayings on them, but she's taught to say "did we get all we were looking for sir?" Like a tape machine in a loop, and "how are we today sir?" and "have a nice day."

One after the other like a big factory and we're all on the conveyor belt, this wonderful thing called "progress" because we're all trained into it. The dehumanization of the masses and we don't even know it because no one warned them and their parents didn't know to tell them. However, when you can break across the conditioning and the nonsense and let someone know they're a person and that you recognize it, you can break the spell and I find that happens all the time with even the talks I give. People will communicate and say things which they might never tell others or they'll tell a few very close friends, it's a certain time when everything is just right for saying.

On the topic of animals and the human condition, this is an email that came in at the right time from Gary and I'll read a piece of it to you.

"Your reasoning gives new meaning to the Cain and Abel story with your insight and knowledge of how to read these things, I can bet it is not what it appears to be or say. The true meaning looks like a course that is laid out to follow and create this revelry so that conflict is established, then using the opposing views to stage the great battle to wipe out the simple and innocent. A friend used to kill the cows before the knife, that means with the knife, until one day when he looked into the cow's eyes he saw tears running down its face and he lost his nerve to do it anymore.

Another friend whose father had pigs but when he went to market he would never go to the main floor to watch the sow. Finally, the son asked him why he didn't do it and the father replied that every time he did

the little guys would run around the ring until they caught sight of him and they all stopped and stared at him. He'd raised them and he felt guilty as if he had betrayed them.

To me, there are things that we don't understand and know nothing about. Glad to see you have a companion. Most creatures are trusting and loyal. Just thought I would share some stories. Animals know people."

And what he is saying is true. When I was small there was a farm quite close to me and I knew the son of the farmer. Actually we'd jump up and down in the barns and dive from the haystacks inside there, the big bales of hay and I remember he took me around to see the calves. They were all in these stalls and they were small and he said, "stick your hand in their mouth." And I thought oh no and I did anyway and of course they suck on your hand and stare at you with those big eyes, and I must admit it hit me right away that one day those creatures are going to me eaten. When you have one of these gestalt moments, which I did, I thought by what I'd already observed of this society which I grew up in, I thought you know it's not much different with people where you have another higher group living off the rest.

It's one of those instantaneous moments you have where things implode – knowledge that is scattered implodes and comes together in a Eureka Moment. "We're being farmed" as old Charles Forte said and those calves were innocent and trusting.

When you look at the lengths that rulers in all ages have gone to, to build up an image of themselves as the great protectors, we should be suspicious immediately, especially when we're living like the animals while the big boys live like the kings. It's the same technique. This is called "humanity." We have dilemmas, there's no doubt about it and everyone must conquer them and come to their own decision individually. Yet when we are willing to harm others to survive, and this is how the psychopaths at the top see it, then what's wrong with the top predators themselves living off you and killing you if need be to survive. This is the logic that is used. That's the logic of Darwinism and social Darwinism. This is the logic that is behind eugenics and eugenicist movements. It's all based on social Darwinism, where the top predators have the right to be there, but the trick here is to convince the populace (the prey) that everyone is equal.

It's not so difficult to do if you keep them completely occupied. Up into almost the 1900's the factories in Europe kept most workers working from 12 to 16 hours per day and huge debates were held amongst the elite in their own little "circles," as they call them, as to what would happen if they gave the public more time to themselves. They came up immediately of course with "well there'd be mischief. They wouldn't know what to do. They'd think." They'd have time to think you see. That's the bottom line and who knows where a thought might lead, so it was best to keep them working and totally exhausted for meager wages and that way they'd be fast asleep for the few hours that they'd have when they got to their little

holes called home, where they're all crowded together in these rural housing and cramped conditions, underfed, just like slaves in all ages. That was what they called "Laissez Faire" liberalist capitalism at the time, where anything goes and there's nothing wrong with anything that was done, that profit was the only thing that mattered and the fallout in society wasn't their problem; and that's a psychopath's version of things. That's how they rationalize things.

Therefore they had to camouflage themselves eventually when the people down below started to have some time to think and start to share ideas, and so they gave us communism and told the public it would belong to them. The public even in the Soviet Union initially pulled together, as people always pull together in times of hardship, and yes they certainly did going on a killing spree at the top, but again remember the psychopaths always are at the top. They make the decisions and they live very well and the people below generally never really know what's going on and they would share what they had with each other and pull together, thinking, believing in this great idea that one day they'd have a just society; only to find out, like Orwell's "1984," the same characters were in control at the top of them years later, who gave themselves special privileges and benefits and made sure their own children got into the same positions over the rest.

The predatory society – predate – pre-date means before history, you see, a little Masonic joke. Before they gave us written history the predators ruled the world. That's why the symbols on many of the big coats of arms are those of predators and that's why Kipling's little joke with his writings on "King of the Jungle" and "Jungle Book" was to do with the king of the jungle, the lion, and how you pass it on to your own offspring who's always going to inherit the crown.

We're at a crisis point now in society where the bulk of the populous don't know that almost every thought in their head has been marketed to them by specialists and that which occupies them throughout their lives are ideas that stimulate motivations which others dreamed up for them to follow. People must wake up very quickly before the next step comes.

They're already succumbing to the aerial spraying that's going on and I'm talking also about a mental fashion as well as a physical fashion. The tremendous increase in bronchial problems are related to all this intensive aerial spraying we've had for the last few years that we're not supposed to know about or talk about. However, it's also having mental problems, too, where people are becoming sluggish of mind and losing short-term memory and tired as well.

People have to wake up very quickly and they've got to stop following all the gurus they put out for them to follow and stop allowing their emotions to be played like the strings of a harp by the stars on the stage who tell them what to be emotive about. To have the gift of conscious thought, each person with their

own unique ability, and yet to be trained from birth not to use it, is a technique understood by elites and their helpers by the Machiavellian characters in all ages.

The ability to break through is certainly there and yet it's not a matter of opposing in the usual sense, because this world's been run by opposing forces in all ages. Again, it's their chessboard. We have to go off in a different direction which does not include rage, because once you're in a rage and you're enraged you lose control, as any expert in judo or karate will tell you.

It's time to be very cool-headed and it's also time for people to be honest with each other and stop bickering over the conditioned problems that they emulate from television within their own relationships, because the time is running short for them. The elite know this. It's been planned for a long time, long before we were all born, to eventually get the public, the problem, the big problem the public, remember, to get them dumbed down enough that they will not be able to think anymore. There's a war on your mind and most people don't even know what's going on. All they have are the effects of the war. They think it's their own problems that are causing it.

They can't figure out why nothing's working in their own lives. They can't figure out why they can't keep a relationship together. They can't figure out why their children seem like aliens to them with their opinions and expressions, yet it's all marketed to them and indoctrinated into them by a scientific school system which is international and has been for many, many years.

Remember UNESCO, the United Nations big department on global education states in it's own little sub-charter, that its job is to create a global society through education. That means a standardized system of thinking, acting and behaving and viewing things – your perception of things.

I just turned down the gas on my food there. I generally burn my dinner every night and Hamish loves that because he ends up getting it.

Getting back to the topic, which is just another spontaneous blurb and we must be spontaneous in these days while we have a chance. It reminds me of a quote from Carl Jung which I'll finish with. Carl Jung who himself had allowed himself to go into areas, which would be termed "psychotic" today, to try and understand the different compartments that compose the complete human being when they're all brought together and why sometimes they fight against each other within ourselves.

One of his big concerns was the culture that was being created for the mass man. He was well aware that experts were involved in all countries, financed by the same big bankers and incredibly rich families of the world. He knew there was a new religion being formed, partly of materialism and he was well

aware also of the New Age because after all it had been well promoted since the late 1800's. It was actually the mid-1800's. It would take a hundred years to build up to a new religion which takes over from the old and with the old one in the West of course we're given a form of Christianity, which varied a little between different countries and it was obviously used for control purposes from a very early time. However, the seed was eternal because the story is eternal, even pre-Christian, of the ability of people to break through. Later on, all versions are politicized and translations are always politicized and altered and I'll go into that someday if I have the time.

This is what Carl Jung said:

"How has the death of Christ brought us redemption when no one feels redeemed? In what way is Jesus a God-man and what is such a being? What is the Trinity about, and the parthenogenesis, the eating of the body and the drinking of the blood, and all the rest of it? What connection can there be between the world of such concepts and the everyday world whose material reality is the concern of natural science on the widest possible scale? For at least sixteen hours out of every twenty-four, we live exclusively in this every-day world, and the remaining eight we spend preferably in an unconscious condition. Where and when does anything take place to remind us even remotely of phenomena like angels, miraculous feedings, beatitudes, the resurrection of the dead, etc.? It was therefore something of a discovery to find that during the unconscious state of sleep intervals occur, called "dreams," which occasionally contain scenes having a not-inconsiderable resemblance to the motifs of mythology. For myths are miracle tales and treat of all those things in which very often, are also objects of belief.

In the every-day world of consciousness, such things hardly exist; that is to say, until 1933 only lunatics would have been found in possession of living fragments of mythology. After this date, the world of heroes and monsters spread like a devastating fire over whole nations, proving that the strange world of myth had suffered no loss of vitality during the centuries of reason and enlightenment"

Well what he's referring to there is the rise of Nazi Germany and of course we know the power of the Soviet system. In the Soviet system it was very, very similar. One was national socialism. One was international socialism. The "big experiment" as it was called by the elite of England – of London really.

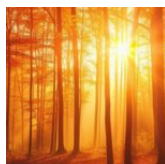
"If metaphysical ideas no longer have such a fascinating effect as before, this is certainly not due to any lack of primitivity in the European psyche, but simply and solely to the fact that the erstwhile symbols no longer express what is now welling up from the unconscious as the end result of the development of Christian consciousness through the centuries. This end result is a true antimimon pneuma, a false spirit of arrogance, hysteria, woolly mindedness, criminal amorality, and doctrinaire fanaticism, a purveyor of shoddy spiritual goods, spurious art, philosophical stutterings, and Utopian humbug, fit only to be fed wholesale to the mass man of today. That is what the post-Christian spirit looks like."

Well that's getting close now to the end. I can smell my dinner burning again and Hamish is smiling. I hope you excuse me sometimes from my own stammering because I can get pretty tired. I answer a lot of email plus I have to make the books up et cetera, the ones that are sold, discs and all that kind of stuff. It takes a lot of time and I talk to a lot of people on the phone, which really can be kind of exhausting sometimes and yet we're at a stage now where we have no choice in the matter. What else is important at this stage of the world? There's no other game in town and thank goodness many people are coming to that realization and there certainly is a consciousness arising.

For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods to with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:07 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#194](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Those who've been watching the Executive Orders being passed within the United States and other countries will find that they're actually the same laws that are being passed in every country at the same time through Order and Councils or Executive Orders, all the same thing. These are the front-men at the top: Prime ministers and presidents who front for the global elite. They generally are from more minor nobility families. They're certainly not the top ones. The top ones don't come out and make themselves visible to the public. They leave all the egg throwing, the tomato throwing for lower nobility but nobility nonetheless – all the wannabees [want-to-be's].

These Executive Orders are amongst the most totalitarian type of orders ever issued in history – worse than any passed in World War II, in any country; worse than the Soviet Union had; worse than ancient despots and tyrants like Nero had in ancient Rome. They're not spontaneous reactions to something from above. Rather, they are preplanned ongoing parts of an agenda, because this plan to bring the world under this particular scientific type control of authoritarianism has been on the go for a long time, an awful long time. The think tanks that work on these programs and project the future are always looking at all the reactions they will have in society to every part of this agenda. How will the public react? How will different segments of the public react? They therefore plan all these reactions and counter-reactions to them to get round them.

What we can tell—and only because all of the Executive Orders being thrown out there—is that this is to tell the public that the velvet glove is off the iron fist. It's to cow whole nations of the world into total submission through fear of their own governments and governmental agencies, to cow them into a state of submission and to be quiet and obey. That's what it's all about and that's why 9/11 even happened. It was an essential thing to happen. They could have chosen other things to make it happen but they chose that. You cannot pull off anything in today's world, which is full of spies and infiltrators

worldwide into every available possible imaginable group. Without being infiltrated, you cannot do that kind of thing today. It was well known even by the agencies in Israel and in London who came on television after 9/11 saying that they warned the U.S. that this was going to happen. Everybody knew, including the United States, just like Pearl Harbor, but it was a necessary event – necessary because they could not have rolled on with the next part of this agenda without it happening. They wrote about a necessary thing, something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor event to motivate public opinion behind them for the war. That's the number one priority in all war creation. You must get public support behind you.

Now some people think that this is a new form of government that's coming in by new people, and that's not true at all. What you really have is a splinter group that came off the feudal system that belonged to the old feudal system of nobility that foresaw a time coming when individualism would start to arise. You have to realize that in the Middle Ages and prior to the Middle Ages, people had a very simple life as far as knowledge went. They were told their basic religions. Most folk were illiterate. The tribe, the people, the small clan was all-important. That was their world. The feudal system kept it in that state for a long, long time and it was a form of collectivist world even then. Not the Marxian way or Trotskyite way, it was a collectivist way by nature. The clan or the tribe lives communally, and it must be so for survival sake.

The parasites who came in and brought in the feudal system with them knew their histories. They knew the histories of the ages and they used that collectivist system and dominated it, yet kept it fairly isolated from knowledge. Only the elite and wealthy had any kind of education. Only the elite and wealthy were shown any other alternate realities and possibilities. However, they knew that as science developed and mechanization would develop, they knew that a new class would rise up which initially was the middle classes. They needed a middle class in fact to manage all the complex affairs coming into an industrial era.

They also brought in this idea of democracy as a "feint." A feint is something used in boxing. You pretend you're going to hit with the left and you follow the right to pulling off. Therefore they give us this fake democracy where we think we have rights, because they knew that with the creation of a more middle class people with some education, individualism would be begin to rise – a new phenomenon in those days. Individualism would bring many, many changes which people were not ready for in fact. Not everyone can handle individuality because there is a price to pay for everything in nature. Along with individuality comes a sense of personal freedom as opposed to your duty to the clan or the tribe. There's a personal freedom. Along with that personal freedom comes choices, because yes you can go out and become a "winner" as they call it, which means exploiting others to get to the top and being praised and bowed down to. That's what the middle classes really wanted, not so long ago, because the only image they had of success of people were feudal overlords, so they emulated them by acquiring wealth. Trying to live like them, building big mansions like them, copying them.

This individuality spread into the other orders of society through time. It was promoted through politics and political movements and various movements like the Chartist movements, where they demanded rights for the first time and protection for the individual; because up until then, you have to realize that in a collectivist feudal overlord society the average individual, the commoner, had no rights at all. There were none – no rights. In fact, the feudal overlord could catch you on his land poaching rabbits because everything belonged to the king. The feudal overlords were in charge of that land for the king; so, if you killed a deer or some animal to feed your family, then you were hung on the spot. There was no trial. You were a “villain” as they called it, the commoner. You had no rights. The whole idea of individual rights is a fairly new phenomenon in history. Yet with the phenomenon comes Hegelian dialectic that existed long before Hegel had his name slapped on it. They knew this in ancient times, too, because for every action, there’s an equal and opposite reaction.

The individual for the first time had to make choices himself, and choices have consequences. You emerge from this cozy womb where everything had been taken care of by priests, ministers and holy men, and kings and overlords. Now you have to make choices for yourself. We learn the hard way that choices have consequences, and wants and desires have consequences, not just for the individuals that start them to start a movement, a personal life movement, but for those around them. For many people, it was known long ago, individuality would be a hard burden to carry. The elite, who are really descended from the feudal overlords, are the ones still in charge today who decided just like the ancient Brahmins of India that they could stop what they saw as a form of evolution a societal evolution in its tracks. They knew that chaos could be created through the promotion of certain kinds of cultural individualism. In other words, they could manage the culture and therefore manage individual thought and actions within society.

If you look at the feudal system that came in really with the Norman takeover of Europe – every major totalitarian ever since (and probably before) can be traced to the same kinds of mentality of authoritarianism. It’s a sadomasochistic type of personality that loves and strives to bring in these particular orders over society. Psychopaths love and create power. The only thing that they will respect is someone more powerful above them, more intelligent – the person that gets the accolades thrown on them. That’s who they respect, and they will kill and destroy all those beneath them to maintain that order. They worship that type of order.

A common trait of the sadomasochistic system is preaching of self-sacrifice. The writings of the big boys all down through the years, the front men who often belonged to some of the orders of aristocracy, are very similar to each other; because they all preach this utopia that they want to bring in, where everyone will serve the world state. Not only serve it, but ultimately you won’t be born unless they have a place for you to serve in. You won’t be able to simply be born to work out your own life for yourself. That’s untidy.

There has to be a purpose for you, and the purpose is already pre-decided. It's the world state. You serve the world state.

Self-sacrifice is always preached, whether it's the overt takeover through military and they do love military. They love uni-form, one form, down through the ages. They ask and demand that the masses resign themselves to submit if the wish for power on the side of the leader and the elite is to be realized. You find this type of preaching in Adolph Hitler too. He's a good example but not the only one. People forget that others preach the same dogma as Hitler. Hitler was a socialist; remember. The socialist movement came out of Darwinism, as did Marxism and the communist movement. People also forget that when Hitler met Stalin and they signed the agreement to work together, people forget that both of those countries invaded Poland, Russia from the north and Germany from the south; and at that time, all the communists across the world were told by their leaders. That's the beauty of mass movements, you can control millions of people by giving them their leaders.

They told them not to criticize Germany in the early days. It wasn't until Germany began fighting the Soviets that they were told to now hate Germany, and they must all fight together against Germany. Hitler and Stalin, in one of their big meetings in World War II, had write ups in the newspapers that said, "You and I are very, very similar. We have the same goals, same ends, same common cause." The only difference really was one of national socialism versus international socialism or communism, yet both of them are going to be revolutionary movements to take over eventually the world.

These characters always couch their terms in Masonic terms, their little phrases talking about nature's and nature God and fate. They'll use words like 'necessity' or 'historical necessity' in speeches. They're symbols really of a strong power. Hitler himself, in fact, even in his autobiography started off with the word fate. "Good fortune and fate designated Braunau on the Inn as a place of my birth." Then he went on to talk about "the whole German people must be united in one state; because only then, when the state would be too small for them all, necessity would give them the moral right to acquire soil and territory."

They also believed, many Germans including Hitler, that the defeat of 1914-1918 was a form of eternal retribution. A punishment deserved by eternal retribution. Part of the philosophy was that nations that mix themselves with other races is against the will of eternal 'providence,' another Masonic term that you'll find written all through the American Constitution by the Founding Fathers who were all Masons. Sometimes they'll say it's against the will of the eternal creator. The eternal creator of the world because that's all they think about is the world. They used to say that heaven is superior to people, because, luckily, one can fool people but heaven could not be bribed. Hitler and others always talk about nature, nature, nature. Another thing that Hitler said was "Nature is a great power we have to submit to, but living beings are the ones we should dominate."

See, these are sadistic personalities, these great dictators. Power is their religion. Power to dominate others is what turns them on. In their higher followers, they're just the same; they're sadomasochistic. What they'll do really is create a hierarchy which everyone has somebody above them to submit to then somebody again beneath them to feel power over, and the man at the top leader has fate and history on his side. They'll always say that nature has given them the power into which to submerge himself.

It was interesting listening to George Bush Sr. with his New World Order speeches where he came out with a lot of this stuff, and talking about the heavenly plan and how everything was on time with the heavenly plan, the Great Zodiac their time plan. Again, a reference to not only an occult business plan, which does run on sequences of time like all plans, but also nature itself. The things that they say they worship. They love the symbols of the predator. Look at all the feudal overlords of times past and their Coats of Arms. You don't see the mouse there or you don't see Bambi chewing grass. It's generally the big carnivore and the bigger the better, because they did not make excuses for nature as Albert Pike said. They try and emulate nature, and they think it's the right of a few to dominate the masses and do with them as they will.

Going back to the feudal system, at the end the feudal overlords did not just sit back and say, "Okay, we'll give you democracy. Have a good time. Build a good future for yourselves." No. They gave us a con to believe in. They've picked, and have picked all along down through the ages since, the leaders who are placed in as prime ministers and presidents. Professor Carroll Quigley talked about this in his book "Tragedy & Hope" and the "The Anglo-American Establishment." He talked about the power of government and he said it's not necessary to own and control everyone in the Congress. All we have to do is own and control the top men and his aids. A certain amount of competition is allowed by the up-and-coming shysters from both parties at the bottom. You go into the histories of these leaders and they're always connected to nobility or minor nobility because it's a continuation of the feudal system. What you're seeing now is this crest of a wave of the 21st century, the culmination and the effects of all the previous works affecting society in a crisis point, a pivotal point – where they either pull off their old plan to dominate the masses and everything on the planet, in fact completely and totally through scientific methods, or they lose. Simple as that, they lose it all.

They can't—over a certain number of population—hold total control over everyone; and they know this. They have all the studies done. They know the maximum populations before they start to lose control over everyone, and control is the only thing that keeps them functioning. When they lose control they crack up completely, go berserk; and yes, they might pull a few switches too, because evil people who are psychopathic in this nature will tend to try and bring the whole world down with them. That is another M.O. [modus operandi] of this type of character.

I can remember when Begin was in as Prime Minister of Israel, and they called it in the newspapers at the time "the Sampson complex," because he seemed to be hell bent on if Israel was to lose its territories and its status and lose its ground that it had taken from others, he would release all this nuclear weaponry and take the whole world with him. He was quietly removed by force at the end because all those about him got rather nervous.

Hitler also had Germany go to the bitter end. He said if Germany couldn't dominate the world, then they're not fit to live by – he was talking about the Darwinian principles of survival of the fittest. To him it seemed quite logical, and retribution was a quite natural thing for him to believe in. The elites have always (right through the Industrial Era) kept higher scientific knowledge to themselves. They paid organizations to grab knowledge to control knowledge of sciences, because we had complete faith that science would be the weapon of the future – sciences unknown to the public. Even the science of the mind, of how to control the public's minds, was so advanced long before Freud or anyone else came along; and these techniques have been used on the public very, very well. They had to standardize everything, education. A world culture was to be created through Hollywood primarily and the American television and music, because you can't have "randomness." Randomness is something which untidy, hard to control – random effects. Everyone had to go through common schools systems be taught the same things to believe in, to believe was real, and to come out of that education system thinking "I've been taught all there is at this present time to know." How simple and effective this has been.

When we think we're free and look at this world we live in, your own life, think of all the terms you hear on a daily basis; because, really, we have anonymous authority reining over us. Anonymous authority is disguised. It's disguised as though it's a personal suggestion. If you know the term and you hear the term 'common sense.'

What is common sense? Who decides what is the status quo of a particular common sense? You hear the term "science" continuously because we've been trained to believe that science is a holy word. It must be right, can't be wrong. It runs on facts and experimentation, and empirical testing is done to get those facts. Because of this belief, science and experts have been used just like priests were used before to tell us what's right, wrong or a sin, such as eating fatty food.

We hear about mental health and psychic health and "normality." What is normality but the culture that's been created within your own lifetime by experts for a status quo? A predictable population – predictable in their habits, their modes of behavior and their opinions, which are not theirs at all. This mild persuasion or anonymous authority is all around you in every ad you see on television or hear on the radio that tells you to wear a particular type of jeans, clothing, eat a certain brand cookie. It used to be used big time, smoking, until the UN declared war on it before they declared war on obesity, which is going to be the big kicker shortly for a lot of people. This subtle suggestion as I say pervades our whole

social life. Someone who goes to a party and isn't dressed in the current trend and who doesn't know the current trendy authors of the books that are promoted to be hits, just like music is promoted to be number one, is seen as an oddball. They don't fit in because they're not uniform, the same as you. Even though that person might know much, much more than you if you got to know them. In fact, the chances are they would if they were differently dressed and didn't read what was fashionable. You might learn something.

You find this anonymous authority is far more effective than overt authority. Up until now, we've had pretty well nothing but anonymous conformists authority reining over us and pervading our lives, music, culture and arts et cetera – all this stuff that Plato talked about in culture creation. Plato himself said that those who control culture and know the sciences of it could literally change culture and make everything opposite of what was normal within one generation, so easily that the ones who went through that change, that transformation, wouldn't notice the strange reversals of rights and wrongs. Culture you see is plastic, it's fluid, it's a science. It's a science that's been here forever and is taught to a few because knowledge is never destroyed. It's stored in archives; and that's the hive and it's the ark.

What's interesting is an anonymous authority, all these little terms that are drummed into us, indoctrinated into us, you can't see a leader. You won't see any grand knight commander at the top of an army; and yet they do have this hierarchy of thinkers and planners and culture creators and specialists and sub-specialists, departments within every part of the culture industry to give you these little suggestions and thoughts and norms of your era. You never see them. That's why it's so effective. You think you're free and that you're coming up with these ideas yourself.

I used to say when I was a child, why is it that if teenagers go through a phase of loving music as they all seem to do, why is it since the human brain hasn't changed as far as we know for the last few hundred years, why aren't they into Bach and Beethoven and all the other greats of times gone by? Why aren't they into Ben Goodman and jazz all the way up to the present? In other words, they should like all things that all teenagers liked in all times if it was a natural phenomenon. What's it's telling you is that you're taught to like whatever is given to you for your particular little short part of your generation, that short part being your teenage years, and that will stick with you until you die: that brand, that type of music. These are sciences, well understood, and they are used to manipulate every generation and separate them from the previous.

With anonymous authority, as I say, until we understand this is all being marketed to you. Bertrand Russell talked about it in the "Impact of Science on Society" that they had to bring in the big marketers. Those who had the skills of persuasion who understood the sciences of persuasion to bring Madison Avenue, the big boys to market, not just products but ideas and new values, values assigned to us by the elite. Now this has been happening your whole life and happened through your parents lives. That's why

it's hard to find a unique opinion on anything amongst the mass anymore because everyone gets the same quiet persuasion. A persuasion as I say that seems anonymous, you can't see the grand commander at the top of an army doing it to you.

Overt authority is used when they know there's a crisis point at the point where they might lose some kind of control. However, it's also used always under the guise of saving the people from someone "over there" or terrorism within. This is used to make the people submit; and the psychopathic deviant, the sadomasochist understands this very well because they use it in their own interpersonal relationships, and they generally use it even in the sack (which is the bed for those who don't know). They get off on people submitting. They get off on someone pleading to stop the pain; and as they get off, they get more arrogant and more overt and they show their hand. That's when society in general, down through the ages, has had the opportunity to clean this cloudy window of culture creation that blinds them and see what's behind the glass and save themselves.

It's always been a bloody mess because the elite, who have all the toys and all the boys and the bully-boys and the paychecks in their hands in the militaries, "don't go quietly" as they say. They have the sense and complex. Today they have more weaponry. More advanced weaponry than the public could imagine from sciences that have been kept quiet. The quiet weapons for quiet wars. Sciences they're using today on the public everyday, beyond the inoculations which target brain cells in specific areas of the brain, which again are given under the cover of helping you and saving your lives and all this stuff. The weaponry that's being used now including advanced scalar technology, including arrays of satellites all linked together to bombard the earth in specific areas with incredible scalar pulsation of various types of energy, which go all the way from the auditory to the visual realm, which is also through the microwave as well.

They've all this technology that they think like their old predecessors that wrote a very old business plan called Revelations. They think that nothing can stop them. Who can stand against them? However, they've never ever taken it into consideration because they despise the common people. They never have taken into consideration the human spirit itself, and you can define spirit anyway you wish. It's like the soul. What the heck is the soul? It's up to you to decide what it is. In ancient times, it was a motivating force of life. It's that which pushes you on to keep life at all costs, to seek out more life outside you, part of the intellect, whatever. It's a whole amalgamation of things. You can define it anyway you wish, according to that which you already believe or want to believe or been taught to believe, but there's no doubt about it.

The ones at the top must crush this human will or spirit to have total domination. They've gone all-out through scientific means to attempt to do this, but they haven't got everyone under control. All the totalitarian rules are being pushed ahead and coming out everyday in the newspapers, like this latest

one to confiscate the property and all the assets of anyone speaking out against the government's policy on war right now in the Middle East. It's just one simple, typical measure of the power-hungry, quite mad in fact, psychopath – manifesting as it always has, down through the ages, when it becomes afraid of losing control. As it becomes afraid of losing control, it also becomes very arrogant with its right to go ahead and use all of this on the public. They're tremendously arrogant people. They're quite mad though, but the Sampson Complex is real and these characters would take the whole world with them if they could, if they think they're failing.

These authoritarian characters love pomp and circumstance and ritual. All these rituals are just magical acts. No different from the old hunters gatherers who would have a shaman draw a fish if they want to go fishing, in the hope of using animals and magic to attract the fish itself to the bait; or making some weighty decision that would effect the whole tribe. They bring in ritualism because they understand that in the back of their minds that there are consequences to the wrong decisions; and no one's ever sure. Therefore, with the hype and the glory of marching bands and marching troops and big weaponry, these psychopaths feel tremendously powerful and strong. These are all really just rituals you're watching when this happens, and it's a religious experience for even the participants and many of the onlookers.

The authoritarian characters themselves have different features, but they also have manifestations in their attitudes towards power. You might say that for them they have two sexes that they see in the world. One is powerful and one is powerless. The psychopath in this hierarchical structure has love and admiration and is ready to submit to those even more powerful than themselves. This is their life. This is what they live for: to obey the more powerful and to become arrogant and sadistic to those less powerful – sadomasochism. They love institutions of power. It fascinates them.

George Orwell got this right in his book "1984," where he asks O'Brien why he and his kind were doing this. This tremendous world stunt of perpetual war and control over everyone's lives because terror was everywhere and within and around. O'Brien said quite simply, "for power. To maintain and have power, for power's sake." That's what turns them on. That's what they live for. They are psychopathic personalities. When a psychopath talks about love, they're talking about power. When they talk about the things they love, it's power. Anyone who is sick or weak, or any amount of group of people who are sick or weak or starving, are always contempt in them. Remember, they are sadomasochists. In fact, like being a good predator, someone who is weak makes them want to attack. It's almost a trigger to attack. They want to dominate and humiliate.

Now if you look at what's happening in today's society, from the top for years they have been recruiting lesser psychopaths – psychopaths nonetheless, just born into less affluent families. They become the storm troops, the brown shirts, the civilian spies – people with authority over others. They can make or break other people's lives around them. That's who is attracted to this kind of regime. We are truly going

into a living hell worldwide across this whole planet at the moment. It took year to plan, years to keep secret and to hype the real agenda, years to train the public to want all these organizations. These non-governmental groups which demand that we save this and we save that, all under the guise of taking your control over something away from you and giving it to the elite who want to control all of the world and everything in it.

How many generations have been taught to save the whale? To save this, to save that, only finding out later on that they can't even hold on to their own house because regulations have been put through these organizations they worshiped at one time for their charitable goods and their caring about wildlife and the forest. Now they can't hold on to their own homes because they could be polluting it through their septic tank or heating themselves. In other words, staying alive by burning a wood stove from deadfall wood that would perish anyway.

Everything is a lie in this system. They've used all its so-called charitable acts to fool and con you. Again, marketed to you by experts and trained into your children through schooling, where they'll only give you part of a story on anything to lead you to a predetermined conclusion, which you think will be your own. It's amazing when you fill in the little gaps they leave out, the omissions in any of their indoctrination courses, how the final outcome a perception and understanding is altered. You simply omit some and it's radically altered. This has been a massive planned agenda from a long time ago, which they have no problem pulling it off because everyone is down as a slave worker paying massive taxation. The big honey pot is pretty well bottomless because they have you. In fact, they had you—before you were born—down as collateral even to pay off that debt that a previous generation incurred supposedly; and so are the grandchildren and the great grandchildren. That's why it's a bottomless pit with this odd thing called money, which they use to the maximum for their own ends.

Individuality, as I said before, is a fairly recent phenomenon; and prior to the Industrial Age, it was a rare person who could break through into individual freedom of thought even. They had the limitation of knowledge. They had massive indoctrination of religion and that was all they knew. That's what became their reality for them. Very simplistic religions of do's and don'ts and obey government regardless of how bad government was. We are steamrolling into the next phase, the crucial phase of where, as I say, the velvet glove is off the fist of the Knight Commander and they plan to scare the wits out of everyone and have them submit as good trembling peasantry should when faced with their betters. Those who are superior by their own declarations and by their own proof of being successful, in the Darwinist socialist terms of acquiring vast amounts of wealth through cunning and skill and holding on to it through generations. They have passed, as far as they are concerned, all the tests necessary by the laws of nature to dominate you and everyone and everything on the planet, right down to numbering and chipping everything as the old book says, the Revelations—the revealing of a plan, very, very old indeed.

The association of marketing strategies and linear thought is what brings you to the acceptance of technological advances, which become your masters, which you think are natural evolutions – from the computer to your little Blueberry to your cell phone to a brain chip. It must be inevitable, surely, and then what's wrong with that? It's to help the sick. That means we're all sick in their eyes and we shall all be cured of the sickness of the potential of being an individual with individual rights. That's what it's all about.

They've already trained children to accept this. They'll think it's quite natural, a natural evolution. The parents have been dumbed-down so much they can't tell them. All mammals in nature look towards a parent to warn them of that which is dangerous. If the parent doesn't know, the child won't think twice about something that it's actually dangerous to them. They have separated the communication between the generations. They have separated the genders. They have them battling teach other. Now they have sub-groups of genders battling each other. Divide and conquer. Divide and conquer. Supply the leaders to every little group and sub-group and then bring them together in NGOs, which is a new form of democracy, the Soviet form. That's what the Soviet system meant: rule by councils – unelected councils but approved councils; and after all, if they want to save little marsupial in Australia or some little frog in the field, "they'll just have to take your land away," so you can't interfere with that. It's for the "greater good," don't you know?

This is the world we live in. It's getting worse and now the big boys as I say are ready to start confiscating the property and locking up those who are classified as dissident. Those who won't buckle under as good little whimpering weaklings should, because psychopaths who are sadomasochistic are afraid of those who can stare them in the eyes and say to them "I know what you are" and expose them. This is the time. The time is now for everyone with the abilities and the knowledge to speak out, to start doing it. Yes, you will be disregarded by many of the cowards in society whose condition has taken on better than others, but you'll also be heard by those who crave to know. We don't have time to pussyfoot around anymore.

Last night, I watched a test of this scalar weaponry all around me for hours in the sky. It wasn't wall-lightning or anything like that. This was the new normal as this stuff blasted away all night long without a sound, with bright flashes where you could even see the center of the superheated pockets of air which ignited. It went on hour after hour, after hour after hour in a clear sky. This is the new norm, and it's partly HAARP technology and scalar technology coupled and arrayed with the satellites of the Star Wars technologies, which old Mr. Reagan talked about but he wasn't the first. We already had weaponized space.

Now is the time to speak out. Now is the time reach out to those who are younger, because the buck has been passed by enough generations to the next generations to collect a debt; and you can't do that to anyone. The reason we're in the mess we're in is because previous generations were bribed by pensions

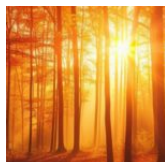
and plastic cards to enjoy themselves so they keep their mouths shut and their heads down. That's why we are now at this stage and we're in the mess we're in, and you can't pass that buck on to the next generation. They don't have the skills, the knowledge, and they've had the hardest attack on them through Ritalin and inoculations to affect their brain. We have to do it for them. We must do it for them and ourselves, and that's what human spirit is all about.

For those who understand what I am talking about, I hope you will take the information which will be written up for transcripts and you can pass them out. In addition, I hope that people will send donations to keep me going and I'll try and expand what I do, because we can't pussyfoot around now at this critical time in history. The one thing I do say is this is an exciting time to live, because previous generations in the previous centuries could only speculate about this period that we're now in. We don't have to speculate. We see it around us. We're living it now. This is the pivotal point for the past, present and future.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods to with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:07 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#195](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

I guess that's common to the net. I'm in the process of adding mirror sites which will enable me to hopefully stay up there should any of the other ones be pulled, which can happen at any time in our wonderful free society where we soon find out the price of free speech depending on what we say.

This is February 14, 2007. Please watch the site for more mirrors as I hopefully add them to them or add to them. I've been terribly busy here with emails and I can't really cope with so many of them, never mind just getting through the average doing the things you have to do, which everyone has to do. It certainly adds up and I had no idea when I began all of this really how far it would go. In fact, I wasn't even certain if there were so many people out there who would be interested in what I had to say.

We're living in a punch-drunk society, a society where we've been conditioned in an almost schizophrenic fashion, bombarded with techniques of mind control, trained still in the old-fashioned system which served the purpose for an elite during the industrial age. We're trained through the same training, even though we're almost post-technological, never mind post-industrial, since most of the technology has been passed out to countries like China, by design. Yet we're still trained in little black and yellow school buses, the bees to be carted off from your little mini-hive, your cell, off to school and school is taken from a school of fish.

Fish all move at the same time you'll notice when you watch minnows and little groups of them. They all seem to move at the same time, all coordinated like an orchestra conducted by the conductor and that's how you're trained and you're taught to compete at school, competition, and it's all training you to get out into a workforce and compete and grab your share by any means possible and just don't go too far breaking laws.

It's much more easy to be crafty and devious. If you're very devious and crafty and you join the right associations, you can get on in life. That's what all secret societies have always been involved in, regardless of the particular reason for starting them, even if it's for oppression at times, they end up corrupt and they're always started off by freemasonry, as they just create new branches to deal with this part of society or this time in history.

They admit it themselves that they eventually become corrupt and we see the corruption everywhere. Little clubs that are formed at universities, little associations that you're initiated into if you're dumb enough to do it and you give your word and your bond and then you're tied to secrecy; and if you keep your mouth shut you'll benefit and you get on in life and you get all the contracts and business or you get up the ladder of the legal system, which is tremendously lucrative. It's a business and ultimately you know all money comes from work, from labor, which in turn, as the big boys know, since they have us Karl Marx, labor is where all produce comes from. You produce through labor, work, and governments collect that into a big pool, a big honey pot and they help themselves to it, so it's the biggest bank in the world really, government.

It can also sign whole generations who are yet unborn down as guarantors of future payments on a present day loan. Thomas Jefferson, being no dummy and being a member of the high lodges in France and in America, said the same thing. They can tell you a truth without giving you their verdict on it and he said that "a generation born in with the bondage of paying off a debt incurred by previous generations is therefore a slave generation," and that's true if you're born into a debt.

How can you be born free and be put down as a guarantor of a debt that was incurred 150 years ago or longer or even in the previous generation? You had nothing to do with it. That's where the legal side of the fiction breaks down because they will pretend through voting that you vote them in. However, if you haven't been born yet you couldn't have voted them in and they'll never answer that question. However, it's in the Old Lodge Book. The lodge book uses their Masonic bible with the Old Testament with all the rules in it and slavery is quite acceptable in the Old Testament.

You can sell yourself into bondage and your children and your children's children to pay off a debt, supposedly, all to please this wonderful deity that liked his breakfast burned in the morning and he couldn't get enough of it, and that ran the world for an awful long time. How many countless generations

were downloaded with this preaching and then indoctrination and that was their whole reality for hundreds and hundreds and hundreds of years? "THE LAW" they called it. The Law is a WALL.

I liked the "Devil's Advocate," the movie where Al Pacino is supposedly the devil. It's a good story. It's got a lot of allegories in there, too, and he owns the largest lawyer corporation in New York and he tells his son, who doesn't know he is his son yet, that the way the world is being taken over is through lawyers and law. He says armies of them are being produced every year all over the world. Armies of lawyers and this is where we are today because we cannot say that the world system is illegal. They have made everything which they do legal. It's just simply immoral you see. It's morally bankrupt and that's the difference.

Those who've studied societies and all societies and all religions can see the phases that we go through and they'll also realize that the elite of any age or period or country don't perish. They move on to the next transitional phase, always running it from behind the scenes with a similar system, which must be based on something which we think is a unit of exchange, for instance, money, in order to keep control of it. Even though you can keep idiots believing that they're in control of it by telling them they're free. This is the trick that's used to get masses to work for them and never know what's really going on. There's no system in fact you could go into that hasn't been tried before, like circles or cycles of them, and much of it is hidden within the religions if you really understand what you're reading.

There are three paths always – the exoteric, the esoteric and then a deeper inner path that's not quite one or the other. It's another way. It takes data from both and formulates another way, the third way.

If you look at ancient China you'll find that every system which today we call "fascism" or "communism" and "capitalism" and all the 'isms' had been tried in ancient times for long periods and observed and noted by the experts of that day and archived for future use. The times of Confucius you had—and I call it 'confuse us' because it's quite interesting the way it's written—Confucius supposedly, apart from all the mythology of his birth and how righteous he was, was a man who wanted to simply help the world and so he's made to almost walk on water, meaning he's an illumined one, because the sun can be seen to walk on water at sunset if you live near the coast before it sets. Confucius just wanted to get up there and he couldn't get a high position, supposedly, in an administrative capacity because he was so darned honest and the people who ran that system were so dishonest, so he got petty positions supposedly.

On the one hand he gave all the right way to live, the right way for a social functioning to work. All the dos and don'ts, which they always do, we always get these given to us and every country has had their version of it and their founding mythological hero to get the public to go along, the masses to go along, with the agenda run by very wise men at the top.

Now the public always think of a permanence, a stability of a system because our lives are so short and whatever data is fed into us like history tends to keep you that way. They don't give you a continuity of long eons of time. That's reserved for a select few within every nation. If you understand the eons or ages of time, you can understand how you can use people until things don't work anymore, everything is so corrupt; because as the king goes, so do the people since we mimic what we see at the top. It comes to a stage where everything is so corrupt it doesn't work.

The Soviet Union got like that eventually, where I know people who visited countries like Poland while they were under the rule to visit relatives who were in hospital and they had to bribe the staff to change the linen of their relatives who could be lying in urine and so on. That's the stage that you reach when you can't go any further with it, nothing really works. All this had been tried thousands of years ago as I say with China. It had also been tried with those who gave the ideals of Brahma in India who kept the records of the ages and they give an exoteric for the public, even still today, and an esoteric for those who want to follow the paths, but as I say there's a third way and you have to understand both to see it.

People react throughout their lives to situations, mainly because on a conscious level we don't plan them. They adopt patterns of behavior. They adopt modes of behavior and tradition. Tradition when it's changing to a new tradition is a dysfunctional period where people try to emulate the old and they can't fathom out why it doesn't work. The data is there as to why it doesn't work and all the indoctrinations that have made individuals dysfunctional is also out there too, and that's why you have incredible growth in those who pretend to handle the dysfunctions, all the therapists and professionals and counselors. All the Dr. Phil's who can solve your problem in one hour on television, and again, television is fiction but it's more real to many people today than reality.

They say there's nothing new under the sun and there truly isn't. Public-private initiatives, as they're called today, is a very old technique. There's nothing new really in it at all. It's where the public put in their labor in forms of money that's taken from them to build large building projects. The Masons love building projects. That's what it's all about, is always building new and bigger and better and building bridges between countries and peoples and all that stuff, and sometimes they build real bridges, at least pay their cronies to design them, and the public do. They pay, that is, and then it's handed over to a private corporation because they tell you "well, it's going to cost so much to maintain," so in the public-private partnership deals it's written to the new owners who buy the new bridge or whatever for a song, a token, that the public will maintain it.

The public pay the costs of maintenance. They also pay tolls all the time, even though their tax money built the bridge in the first place, and this is called "a better way" and it is a better way for those who own the bridges. It's much more convenient not having to put out some of your profit to maintain something,

this public-private business, and we're told that this is a better hive, the hive for the bees, than the previous one, but it's really always been there.

In Europe especially in Britain, which still goes under the Crown. This nefarious, odd, obscure definition, where on the one hand you're told the Crown really has no power anymore in a democratic society. It's a titular head which can make suggestions, but truly it can't make any decisions. That's what we're told and yet every person who works for government and especially those guys with a Masonic chessboard on their helmets called the police, and who are all Freemasons, can hit you on the head and make you do something or else lock you up in prison if you don't follow the rules of the Crown because they've sworn allegiance to the Crown, this obscure thing that doesn't exist or sort of exists and has no real power. Then if you go into the Commonwealth countries, that's Australia, New Zealand, Canada and so on, you'll find that the land which is part land and all the rest of it comes under the Crown. It's Crown land. This obscure term which doesn't apply today, as I say, because they're just a figurehead of a system and the real power is in the democratic institutions.

However, this same Crown knights those who serve the democratic institutions, whether they're politicians or high-level bureaucrats or very exceptional police chiefs or something like that. It seems to mean a lot to them and no one's ever voted in the Crown. We've never had a vote on that.

Recently, I've read about one of the projects, I knew about it quite a few years ago in fact, but someone sent it in and it's from "The Telegraph News" 2003, I believe, June 4th and a little article was put in there about a public-private partnership deal, where the judges who were trying the case of a civil rights campaigner were asked by the campaigner if they were Freemasons. This is the little story that was written by Auslan Cramb, I believe his name is.

This is a little example of the corruption we have, but it's not really corruption. It's moral corruption, you see, but it's legal because there's no laws against it, I suppose. It could be speculative if that were the case.

"Three judges yesterday refused to reveal whether they were Freemasons after being challenged by a veteran human rights campaigner."

Now this campaigner goes under a pseudonym called "Robbie the Pict". A Pict, that's P-I-C-T. This isn't in the paper but I'll explain what a Pict is. A Pict or the Picti were the people who inhabited Scotland and parts of what's now northern England. When the Scots came in, the Scots were the Gaels who came in through Ireland from the west, so that was a western gale you might say. They intermarried with the Picts, who used to paint themselves with pictures, and when you saw them moving around in the

Highlands you'll realize that Scotland invented moving pictures long before Hollywood ever got the idea, and these were talkies, too. However, this campaigner under his pseudonym is called "Robbie the Pict".

"Robbie the Pict put the question to judges hearing his complaint that a "secret society" of senior figures in the Scottish establishment is undermining the impartiality of the judicial system. He believes that judges who are members of the Speculative Society could have influenced cases against him during his long-running campaign against tolls on the privately operated Isle of Skye bridge."

They're into the building huge bridges you see. They made one in Canada on the eastern coast of Canada. It's miles long, to an island, Prince Edward Island, and that's also a public-private and they pay tolls on that too. They're doing this all over the place. It's very lucrative and Robbie here is talking about the Speculative Society. Now the Speculative Society is a Masonic Society, which I think goes back to the University of Edinburgh, where the old school tie comes into play, where they all meet each other and become initiated into Masonry and they have many different branches or sub-branches you can then go into. In Freemasonry you have "operative Masons" and you have "speculative Masons". That's what they're called by Masons. The speculative part of it has taken on a new meaning – or maybe it's not so new, because they speculate where they can get the best bang for their bucks for investments et cetera. They help each other out with the old school tie. Once again, it isn't illegal at the moment, this conflict of interest.

Here's this guy being tried by judges who are a member of the Speculative Society of Freemasons who are charging him and trying his case against having to pay tolls on this bridge.

"The campaigner said that Sir Iain Noble, chairman of the Skye Bridge Company, was a member of the same organisation, and also suggested that the 250-year-old debating club"–

That's what they used to call them.

"had Masonic connections."

There's no suggestion about that at all.

"Appearing at the Court of Session in Edinburgh yesterday before Lords Gill, Kirkwood and Wheatley."

These are all lords, this old feudal system from the Norman system. Lord Gill, Kirkwood and Wheatley. There's a trinity for you.

“he demanded to know whether they were Freemasons.”

This is what he asked.

“Have you ever taken the oath for the purpose of entering into Masonic association?”

That was Robbie.

“After a few moments of silence, Lord Gill, the Lord Justice Clerk”

This is a bigwig.

“asked him to continue reading his speech, and said: “We are certainly not going to answer that question right now.”

Which is the right Masonic response actually. Either that or they’re supposed to get up and walk away, but it’s harder for a judge to do that when he’s trying a case.

“The protester replied: “That is as much as I wish to upset your lordships, the rest is downhill.”

Because he knew where it would go from there. A clique is going to try you and they’re going to get their way with you.

“Pirate King” from Pirates of Penzance (Opera)

But I’ll be true to the song I sing,
And live and die a Pirate King.
For I am a Pirate King!
And it is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King!
For I am a Pirate King!

You are!
Hurrah for our Pirate King!

And it is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King.

It is! Hurrah for our Pirate King!

Hurrah for the/our Pirate King!

“The latest case follows his conviction in 1998 for failing to pay bridge tolls. He claims the collectors of the toll do not have proper authority and is arguing that no cases involving the bridge should be heard by society members. He wants membership of the group considered against the background of a dozen failed appeals in his anti-toll campaign. Raymond Doherty, QC”

QC in the Commonwealth countries means “Queen’s Counsel”. That’s a lawyer who’s done business for the Crown at some time or another, legal business.

So Raymond Doherty, QC advocate depute”

Another little title there.

“produced a list of members from an internet site to show the “Spec” was not a secret society.”

That’s the Speculative Society.

“The society’s own literature describes it as a “secret brotherhood bound by intangible ties of shared loyalty and common tradition”.

Then it goes on to say: “A judgment will be issued at a later date.”

Now you can go into links from this particular site, “The Telegraph,” which will actually give you the list of members I think from 2004 onwards and they’re all bigwigs and lords and judges and top lawyers. In other words, the top system and people who get knighted for being terribly good, that kind of thing.

However, there’s nothing new in this you see. Here you are in a system riddled by Freemasonry, which has been clever enough to disguise itself with many different little branches connected to the main lodge to try and keep the people steering clear of the main lodge, the fact that they’re all Freemasons,

and they help themselves. They run the justice system. JUST-US system. That's what they run and if you go against them they'll put you "on ice," JUST-ICE. That cools you off. That's why they call it "the cooler", the prison.

There's nothing new in corruption you see to do with the affairs of humanity in a system which has broken down into many systems from tribal systems and the new systems are based on money and profit, which allay the fears of poverty. It allays the fears of starvation and if you're able to afford healthcare. That kind of stuff. Money is the key because the system is run on fear. Fear, unfortunately, is the motivating force for the corruption that we see all around us. That's why when people are terribly afraid they're prone to be used by dictators who will say everything, they'll voice all of your concerns for you, things which you have been thinking and discussing with others, they will voice them very clearly, succinctly and you'll follow them. Then you give allegiance to them, only to find out that the persons and the people at the top are so full of fear themselves, fear of being overthrown eventually, that they come down on you and they always benefit themselves. They'll plunder the country in fact at your expense. This is also just history.

We find this going right back to a very old ancient system which introduced money. From money came standing armies. You can't have a standing army without money. It doesn't matter what form it takes. You need money to tax it from the people to pay and keep and train to hold a standing army. It's hard to get a volunteer militia, where everybody in the country is a member, to leave their homes and go and fight for something they don't quite understand halfway across the world. However, you can do anything with a standing army because a standing army in peacetime they're mercenaries. They're still little boys who run around forests going bang, bang you're dead with toy guns, which is a tribal thing to play these types of games.

However, very old men are allowed to manipulate the feelings of very young men and if they can grab you early enough they will get you into a uniform – the "one form," "uni," one form – and you'll do their bidding for them, never knowing who's really benefiting and most folk don't ask the questions. Then you can run around amongst the trees with uniforms on with real guns going bang, bang you're dead. It's been able to grab an immature phase in every man early enough before he matures and gets wiser. That's why old men create wars for young men to fight. The old men benefit and their offspring and families and dynasties benefit. Nothing new in it at all. Then official historians are hired to write the histories on behalf of the victor. Nothing new in that either. As I say, "there's nothing new under the sun."

The techniques as I say can be traced back and tried and tested in different countries like India and China who tried them all, and they went to see how far each type of system could last before it was so corrupt that nothing worked and so even that is down to a fine art. They know they must always keep

appearing to change it to the next system and they work on it to get the public to accept the new system.

It's very much like if you imagine time being railroad tracks and they set off a locomotive hauling a huge long train, like the China Express that passes me every day. Tremendous force to get that train moving with two or more engines in front and once they get it moving they have to judge when to apply the brakes long before their stop and that's kind of like the systems we live through over the eons of time. Very clever people with histories and archives of histories, as opposed to public libraries, and who are really a priesthood in themselves, have access to all this information and they can decide when to plunder a society for a while under some guise until the public catch on and things don't work. Well rather than wait until the end until they lose control, they set up the next phase, the next system and sell that to the public and for a while that will work too as it builds up momentum and then they start applying the brakes, so they must always have the next system ready and working as they're starting to apply the brakes. That's how it works. If they let it go to the very end and start all over again they'd lose control of it. It would take forever to get it moving again.

That is the system. The great builders of ancient times. The standing army. The taxation of the city-city states. The "artificial systems," as Plato called them "the beehive city-states," where once you have people within those walls and you train a generation, you can make them believe anything and make them believe anything is normal and they generally will never question it, and we see it today. We've all been brought up the same way really. However, within those artificial systems, once you get them from a real system, which is either Nomadic or Agrarian, settled, scattered families or tribes, part of really a greater tribe, you can make the city, the artificial people who must have money to live because they can't grow anything. They can't even feed themselves on their own and to produce anything they must use money to pay for it, anything they need made, building.

That's why Nimrod is glorified by all mystery religions as the "big builder," and once you have a monied system and a taxation system, you can then carry on your big building projects through conquering peoples with your standing army, filling your coffers with nine-tenths for me and one for the state. That's how they do it and then they go on to the next country and plunder and they call it "empire building," until you reach the stage which we're pretty well at now, the "global empire." The big honey pot where everybody and everybody's child is down as collateral forever because it can't be paid off with compound interest, all the debts incurred. It's a numbers racket, as they used to call the gambling.

Carefully designed with the full knowledge that parents, single or two parent families, are so caught up in the world and trying to get through, they'll never figure it out themselves. They don't have time. They're so stressed out they just want to be hypnotized by television when they come home and they want the state to take care of their child for them, through daycare and schooling, and then they wonder why they

can't recognize the child anymore when it has these strange opinions and values, all given to them by the state. Exactly as Bertrand Russell said in his book written after he experimented with his own schools by permission of the Crown. His book was called, "Education and the Good Life".

It's a term they often use for their system. The public think they mean themselves. We're all going to have the good life, but it never did because Russell never ever considered the average person anywhere as his own equal. None of them do.

Now for a little talk on the chemtrails, the new phenomena which we're being acclimatized to as being the "new normal." Those who still retain some memory might remember prior to about '95, even further back in fact in the U.S. because they were testing there before everybody else. Definitely in '98 in Canada when they signed the "Open Skies Treaty." All the countries which signed it are being sprayed like crazy and those who didn't sign it are being left alone and you can do searches on which countries signed it. It's a very vague document meant to be intentionally vague because we're not supposed to really know what it's all about.

You'll sometimes see for instance the spraying in the skies where they're spraying at 30,000 feet or so and you'll see smaller aircraft much, much lower coming along. They're testing the air to test the mix, to see if they have the right mix in the atmosphere, constant feedback to this global system – this global Air Force, the Freemasons of the air, the scientific elite that would run the world according to H.G. Wells in "Shape of Things to Come." Well it's here and they had to be making this stuff for many, many years with all the big familiar names, the chemical companies involved to store it all to spray it on such a massive basis.

It brings me back to John Dewey who was the first one to talk about "if only there was a threat from out there," meaning outer space, at least that's what the people were made to think at the time, the world would have to come together to fight a common enemy; and the UFO thing was pushed big time to get everybody into that. Oh, invasions from outer space and all these sci-fi programs and movies and series on television, which got everybody thinking, "oh it's aliens, my goodness and they could invade us all," and they put tremendous movies on this kind of thing, how we'd have to come under a global government because we're too stupid and primitive to handle our sciences. Our intellect had run away with our ability to perceive and control and do the right thing. We were still too primitive in nature.

Like the old Hindu expression that "we're victims of our own intelligence." Well we certainly are victims, but what the question is, is it our own intelligence? because we're like computers who are programmed. You ask a programmer of a computer a particular question and if he knows the language of that computer and he programmed its logic, he should be able to tell you the conclusion the computer must

arrive at and we're no different. We think along the same ways. This is understood, always has been, long before we were given electronic computers.

We come at conclusions which are preordained through our logic and what we're taught. This tremendous spraying is the threat from out there that Ronald Reagan and others prattled on about many times, the same Dewey type speech. It's global warming. It's the sun. It's ultraviolet rays and since maybe the '60's and speeding up from then, you had the slow rising drumbeat of skin cancer being hyped by the medical professions worldwide. To the average person living in their own little life, which is a short span of time, where you can be stampeded into panic quite easily because we think everything's always been this way and it hasn't.

Many ice ages have come and gone and you have warming periods between them, otherwise you'd have one continuous ice age. This is understood. It was taught in junior schoolbooks when I was at school, that you couldn't expect the climates ever to remain static as we're taught nowadays. It's supposed to be static, you see, as though it was a clockwork mechanism, even though we don't go around in a perfect circle around the sun or even really in the same path every year. It's always changing a little bit, different influences of gravities in the long procession.

This is also understood, but how our sciences can start taking away knowledge, too, and then confusing you for nefarious ends. We see the threat now with "oh my goodness, people are getting skin cancers." Well, prior to definitely the Hollywood era, people did not go to beaches and burn themselves to crisps by sunbathing. That's a fairly recent phenomena. If you look at the fashions of periods just before that, you'll find the same thing. People did not dress and expose much skin to the sun. They had more common sense. They didn't go buy the same fashions when they were living all around the country and in the country. They were practical people and they wore big hats to shade themselves from the sun. The whole burning yourself to get a suntan has been a commercially-created phenomena and hyped up through glamour and magazines and movies to make the public emulate the stars et cetera.

It used to be quite funny to watch people who had bought, especially in Britain where you have so much rain and clouds, they'd buy these infrared lamps and ultraviolet lamps and they'd sit in front of them with their little glasses on and they'd have these owl faces with the white skin around the eyes and the red faces, and then later on they wonder why they were developing the skin cancers. Then the sun tanning facilities came out, the clubs you could join and you could go and bake yourself in there; and then lo and behold, you have skin cancers and everyone's forgotten that eventually they had to put warnings and come out and admit, yes, it's causing skin cancer, all these sun tanning facilities.

However, it doesn't affect the young because the young still want to copy what they see, never realizing that what they see on television is fake. They want to look like this hero or new idol that come and go all

the time. You can't keep up with them because you can't keep them very long in a stage where you want to always concentrate on the young. They're always going for the next group and the next group of the young to indoctrinate them. They bypass the elderly. They don't care about them. They've been effectively put out of the picture as far as power and input go.

We're seeing the chemtrails you see and the few people who are aware of them because they actually look up. Most people you'll find, and it's scary to find this, but most people have never looked up and that's why they think you're talking nonsense when you point out these aircraft with their crisscrossing of the sky and that amazing mushy stuff that's left behind, and then you have red eyes and itching or burning in your eyes, depending on the mix that day. It's a multipurpose function I'm sure to do with HAARP, control and maybe even sedating the public. Sometimes during heavy spraying everyone's just tired, very tired. And we will never be told the whole truth of what's going on.

This little article, because I've mentioned this before, that the children are being taught in school and that NASA had put out a documentary I think that was being shown to try and make the children think this was a normal phenomena, all this crisscrossing of the skies, so that they'd grow up always thinking it was normal. That tells you that this is to be an ongoing intergenerational operation, which is interesting too in another point of view, because in ancient histories or mythologies of the Middle East and even in old Judaism, they talked about a time when the sun could never be seen. That the earth was enveloped within a massive cloud and there could be a link there somewhere to the old story that "nothing is new under the sun."

This little report I'm going to read was put out by "Sanity For Sale" at WordPress.com. Some of their information is all right. Other stuff is – well, it's just not verifiable or it's got a spin on it for agendas and this was put out January 31, 2007 and it's called:

"Chemtrail Sunscreen Taught in US Schools.

A is for Apple.

B is for Boy.

C is for Chemtrails.

At least this is what one American father found while paging through his child's science book. SmT was astonished to find seventh graders being taught about chemtrails. And geoengineering their home planet. Anyone with question about the "spray programs" he now says, "should perhaps just ask their kids."

He says “kids”. It should be children because kids are young goats. The dehumanizing process that Lenin talked about by the use of words.

“The chemtrails section is found in the Centre Point Learning Science I Essential Interactions science book.”

Now I haven’t checked that out.

“Under “Solutions for Global Warming”, section 5.19 features a photo of a big multi-engine jet sporting a familiar orange/red paint scheme. The caption reads: “Figure 1- Jet engines running on richer fuel would add particles to the atmosphere to create a sunscreen”. The logo on the plane says: “Particle Air”.

PA.

“I kid you not,” SmT insists. “Why did I spend all of that time doing research when I could have just asked my children?”

And with the picture, the usual criss-crossings. It’s rather good. It’s knots and crosses, which I’ve seen. It says:

“Helping habituate children to a life under lethal sunshine and “protective” spray planes, this trippy textbook urges young readers to “Use Sun Block”. But its authors are referring to a sunscreen spread across the sky. “Could we deliberately add particles to the atmosphere?” asks the text, before helpfully suggesting that “Burning coal adds soot to the air.” You might be old enough to recoil at such a notion. But in a country where down is up and wrong is right, your kids could be learning that what used to be bad and a bummer is a now good thing!”

That’s a little bit on that, but I know that NASA for instance was definitely putting out a sort of documentary to be shown in junior schools on this very thing. Intergenerational obviously. They’re going to step up this program and I’ve noticed even here in the winter where the stars, and this is one of the joys of living and you can generally or you used to be able to generally find joy in all kinds of seasons. You could find tremendous joy even on the cold, cold nights outside looking up at a crystal clear sky with billions of diamond-like stars to inspire you and to get you beyond the religions of the world, which are so obviously man-made, into a sort of contact with something way beyond and much bigger. The awe that inspired, mind you, might challenge the state because it must be all powerful when it has no competition and it’s pretty well thrown away all the religions it gave us before when it was useful.

Now, at night, even when it's supposed to be a clear sky it's not. You're only seeing one-third of the stars you should see, or even less, night after night. You've got this kind of haze. When the temperature drops to 20 to 30 below, that never happened before. You always had clarity because all the moisture comes down onto the ground and you're left with this clear, clear sky. Well not anymore. They haven't just mushed it up during the day. They have mushed it up pretty good at night too. Massive program. Massive program worldwide and we're not supposed to know about it. As I say, they bypass the adults and they indoctrinate the children who are going to grow up thinking this is all quite normal. The older ones will die off. This is how it's always been.

What a world we live in, indeed, where most of what really goes on is decided behind closed doors, all the important stuff. Always. Trivia is given to the media, the men in the middle, who peddle it to us and diversions and even exposés, so many diversions and you could chase them forever. And people think, "well, it's impossible to fool so many people. It must be an alien intelligence that's doing this." Well here's the thing. What man can unravel, that tells you right there, man can create. You don't need an alien intelligence. You do need what they call "the wisdom of the ages," which is incredible knowledge and specialists trained in that knowledge, and we have been run fairly openly under this kind of system for quite some time.

It used to astound people to find out that that which they fought for and even rebelled, which takes a lot to get people to rebel. What they rebelled against never came into fruition the way they envisaged it and that's no coincidence because it truly is the Grand Chessboard where you're used for "other purposes". The initial move that you make is not the final intent of those who control the board, but they need the people to only see the next move and that, because of our short life spans, is why it works so effectively.

Plus, today, it's even more effective than it used to be because the age groups were deliberately segregated. There's no input of the elderly and even those who are becoming old have been so conditioned they have no wisdom to pass on, at least for most people anyway. They've believed that what they grew up in was quite natural and they went through their hectic lives and got stressed and burned et cetera doing so and didn't notice what was happening to their own children, so they were left tremendously confused. Most people don't question. They react as I say.

That's about the end of my time for tonight. I hope you're all doing well. Don't panic about things. You're up against a system which is incredibly old. You can't simply reverse something and you wouldn't want to simply reverse it. You must do something outside of that which you're expected to do and it takes time.

All the best from me and Hamish, and may your god or gods be with you.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

PUPPETS, PEARLS AND PALAVER"

FEBRUARY 1, 2007

I thought I would kick off this talk with a speech, or parts of a speech, that Richard Perle gave at Oxford University in 2006, June 7th. This can be found on various sites, but globalresearch.ca has parts of it up, and you can take your pick. I'm sure each one has selected parts from his whole speech, but with Perle, he doesn't hold too many punches, so it doesn't matter what version you read. This particular column kicks off with a quote from Zbigniew Brzezinski.

Now remember how these guys play so many roles. Zbigniew Brzezinski was on television. He was the first guy on TV after 9/11, claiming that al-Qaeda—Bin Laden residing in Afghanistan—had brought down the towers, and he said this before the dust had settled. The same man, remember, who amongst the myriad of books he's put out there on global policies, released "The Grand Chessboard" a few years before 9/11, with the need to go into the Middle East and take over oil and so on, all that kind of stuff. He is a Council on Foreign Relations guy, Trilateral Commission, and a whole host of other organizations, a big player.

This is a quote from him:

"I think of war with Iran as the ending of America's present role in the world. Iraq may have been a preview of that, but it's still redeemable if we get out fast. In a cold war with Iran, we'll get dragged down for 20 or 30 years. The world will condemn us. We will lose our position in the world." (That was in Vanity Fair 2006.)

He speaks truth here, and these guys will often speak truth, as they play different sides and swap back and forth to confuse the public, or stir up the public even, because this man wanted this war. The organizations he belongs to have talked about the coming war, for years, and the necessity for having it.

It reminds me of when Benjamin Franklin (the high Mason that he was) came out of the Conventional Meeting for the Constitution, and spoke to the "lowly people," the public, who are barred from getting in, while the Masons put it together for them. When he was asked, "what kind of government have you given us?" he said, "a republic if you can keep it." I'm sure he said it with a little smile on his face; because he

was well aware of the real role that America was deemed to play. It's the same thing with Brzezinski, as he talks out of two sides of his mouth.

To continue with the article on Richard Perle, it goes on to say:

"One US carrier task force is already in position in the Persian Gulf. Two more task forces are moving swiftly to take up their positions in the Iranian theatre. The controversial neo-conservative American bureaucrat, Richard Perle, visited Britain on the eve of the papal audience between Prime Minister Tony Blair and Pope Benedict XVI. Earlier in the same week, the Iranian Nobel Laureate for Peace, Dr. Shirin Ebadi, was in Britain to voice her concerns about a confrontation between the west and Iran. In London, Metropolitan Police swooped down on two suspected Islamist terrorists believed to be in the process of building a chemical bomb. Summertime tensions are building."

Alan: There are always these little things, supposedly happening, when these meetings are going on. At least we're told this, to get the tension raised. It gives more credence to the meetings about terrorism.

"In bland remarks delivered to a small audience of students at the Oxford Union, Richard Perle outlined the Bush administration's response to the crisis of 9/11 and the neo-conservative doctrines of pre-emptive war."

Alan: Pre-emptive war is taking the right to attack a people on the suspicion that they might bode ill will towards you, in the near future.

"In a droning monotone designed to anaesthetize his keen academic audience, Perle explained the need for an invincible American military apparatus and a foreign policy predicated on the Bush Doctrine of pre-emptive war permitting direct and simultaneous interventions into multiple theatres."

Alan: "Multiple theatres." Really, it's not just different techniques of waging the war, which it does—that's part of it, but it's also multiple fronts if need be. We know the history of those who have taken on more than one or two fronts at the most. It's no surprise to find you overextend yourself and ultimately you're vanquished.

"While Perle stated his hope that the need for military interventions would be minimal, he left the impression that his definition of excessive use of military power might well differ from that of the average American or European citizen. Perle is on the public record advocating pre-emptive strikes against North Korea, Syria, Iran and a list of other countries. Some of his critics accuse Perle of darkly malignant machinations." (That was reported in Sourcewatch)

Alan: Continuing.

"Citing Iraq as a glowing example of an obvious need for direct intervention, Perle admitted that he had long advocated military solutions for regime change in that theatre. In his talk, he reminded us that President Bush had launched the invasion on the basis of several triggering factors, including Nigerian yellow cake..."

Alan: I guess that's some kind of poison of some kind.

"WMDs, terrorist connections, democracy-building and humanitarian issues."

Alan: I love that humanitarian one, where we're going to blow people up for humanitarian reasons.

"Thus, Perle was finally reduced to justifying the Iraq War as a humanitarian crusade – a theme that struck hollow in the midst of reports of civil war, torture and US war crimes against innocent civilians in Haditha. Questioned by a largely supportive audience of admiring students willing to attend a late lecture on a Friday night, Perle touched upon the diplomacy between the West and Iran in the most insipid terms he could muster. Taking into account the latest diplomatic developments, he gave his Oxford audience the impression that the outcome remains obscure in spite of the fact that he is one of the principle architects – and the sternest – of the Iran negotiations. Perle emphasized that President Ahmadinejad holds fanatical religious beliefs involving the necessity for an Armageddonite conflict to trigger the return of the Hidden Imam at the end of the world, in the Shiite tradition for the Last Judgement and the Islamic Apocalypse."

Alan: Once again, they dig up the old stuff, which you can find in every religion, and bring it to the surface, and paint the followers as raging fanatics. That can be done with every, every religion.

"Perle singled out the fanaticism of Islamic terrorism as the most serious threat to international security, and he praised the Israeli air-strike against Saddam's nuclear reactor in 1981 as a model of pre-emptive military intervention. In his view, the threat of precision air-strikes against the nuclear infrastructure of Iran constitute the best negotiating option."

Alan: This makes me wonder; because this is all about the nuclear reactors that Iran has been working on. It's so interesting to watch how India was allowed to get atomic weapons. Their archenemy, supposedly, Pakistan was also allowed to have it, but for some reason Iran can't, because they're trying to bring on the Apocalypse. What's even more amazing, precision air strikes against a nuclear reactor is going to cause incredible leakage all over. Goodness knows what size of an area; it might go around the

world, in fact—if you remember the Chernobyl nuclear reactor meltdown. So how can you possibly have an air strike against a nuclear reactor, safely? It's impossible. It looks to me like Perle, this Perle of wisdom here, would rather bring on the Armageddon. Then again, it could all be theater to terrify the whole planet into going along to a new way of living.

Continuing:

"An Iranian student asked Perle whether he considered the Mearsheimer and Walt paper, "The Israel Lobby," to be, "anti-Semitic." Castigating the eighty-five page paper as, "bad scholarship," Perle admitted that he did not know what he was talking about when he confessed that he had not read it in its entirety. This question put Perle on the defensive, and he asserted that there was no secret agenda amongst America's plethora of, "Jewish groups," that sought to place the national security of Israel above that of the United States.

In the limited time available, no one was able to follow up Perle's pregnant point about the non-existence of a secret agenda with a question about the Israeli spy scandal that shook his own office at the Pentagon, when Larry Franklin was discovered to be the conduit between the Office of Special Plans and two Israeli officials, who were later identified as espionage agents assigned to the embassy. Neither was he questioned about the incident that took place in 1970, when an FBI wiretap revealed that Perle discussed classified intelligence with an official at the Israeli embassy. Washington insiders have long considered Perle to be, "an Israeli agent of influence. Another fact fuels these suspicions swirling around Perle, since he serves as a director of Hollinger International which owns the Jerusalem Post."

Alan: That was Conrad Black's newspaper. Conrad Black of Canada, who was subsequently made Lord Conrad Black by the Queen.

"Perle has been paid millions for his "work" for Hollinger even though he is the only 'outside' director on the Executive Committee. Perle's complicated business dealings have brought him under suspicion for conflicts of interest, and the charge that he is attempting to profit from wars that he was strenuously working to create and implement, through his official capacity in the Department of Defense. In 2004, Perle's conflicts of interest resulted in his resignation from the Defense Policy Board.

When a perceptive student asked about his preferences for the next president of the United States, Perle made some riveting remarks. He immediately stated his hope that Senator Joseph Lieberman would be the Democratic candidate. Failing that miracle, Perle hopes former Governor Mark Warner will win the Democratic nomination. Perle warmly praised both right-leaning Democrats who are doyens of the Democratic Leadership Council. Richard Giuliani is Perle's favourite Republican. When asked about

potential presidential candidates who would cause him concern, Perle swiftly reeled off a long list of Democrats led by Governor Howard Dean, followed closely by Senator John Kerry, former Vice President Al Gore, former Senator John Edwards, and he finished his list of neo-conservative hate figures with a revealing comment about Senator Hillary Clinton."

Alan: I don't what could be more revealing than what's already been revealed.

"It is hardly secret that Senator Clinton has attempted to appeal to the Israeli right. When she visited Israel, she condemned the Palestinians, but Perle was not impressed. Quite the contrary, Perle said that while she had made some smart moves in her attempt to appeal to the right, the left did not believe her."

Alan: That gives impetus to "not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing."

"This comment gave the clear impression that Perle did not believe her, either. Criticizing other Democrats, Perle said that Senator John Kerry, "did not understand power," and was not able to perform the duties of the president of America. In his form of damnation by faint praise, Perle said that Howard Dean was a much nicer man off the podium than on it – and he gave him pride of place at the top of his most worrisome Democratic politicians.

The love affair between Perle's base in Likud on the hard line Israeli right and the neo-conservatives of both US political parties is alive and kicking. Perle has long been associated with Likud that has been reduced to a weak rump huddling around Benjamin Netanyahu in the new Knesset. As a close associate of Netanyahu, Perle is seen as Likud's top-ranking advocate in Europe and America, with his tentacles into both political parties, the Bush White House, the Pentagon and many other leading institutions. Next year, it would not be surprising to find Perle's name on contributors lists to Giuliani, Lieberman and Warner."

Alan: The man should get a prize for having so many disguises and faces. He's outdone Brahma with his amount of faces, this man. Who does he really, really work for? One thing is sure. It will never be the obvious. That's why it's being made obvious.

"The morning after his Oxford talk, Perle appeared on the very influential BBC radio programme, 'Today,' where he was interviewed by John Humphries, the ranking heavyweight commentator in Britain. Admitting President Bush's political weakness, Perle made a revealing comment when Humphries pressed him on US plans to bomb Iran. When Humphries pointed out that a unilateral US bombardment of Iran would be greeted with global howls of derision, Perle said,

"No American president who believes that there is a last opportunity to prevent Iran from becoming a nuclear weapons state is going to be deterred by derision. He will do what he believes to be in the best interests of the protection of those who might come under attack from an Iranian nuclear weapon, including the United States." (That was on 'Today,' BBC4, 3rd June 2006)

"When Humphries pressed him harder by pointing out that the former British Foreign Secretary, Jack Straw..."

Alan: You know the straw man.

"... had termed the US bombing of Iran, "inconceivable," Perle shot back with a revealing retort. "Well, it's no longer conceivable that he's the Foreign Secretary." Humphries then asked whether Straw had been sacked over his offence, putting Perle on the spot by asking, "You think there's a link there?" Perle replied,

"I don't know. He was expressing a view that the government had not concluded yet in a way that diminished the leverage to produce a political result, a diplomatic result. That's obviously unwise."

"This response left the clear impression that Straw had been removed specifically because he had ridiculed Washington's negotiating position, and that Perle had been intimately involved in ordering and engineering the surprise sacking. While Perle was undergoing his public interrogation before six million listeners on the BBC, Tony Blair was entering the Vatican for his long-awaited audience..."

Alan: I was going to say "sentence" there.

"...audience with Pope Benedict XVI. Blair's last papal audience occurred in early 2003 shortly before the launch of the Iraq War, when he pleaded with the late pontiff. John Paul II, to support the Crusade..."

Alan: A crusade, again.

"...against Islamist terrorism."

Alan: Oh, a crusade, a Holy Crusade. It's interesting terminology coming to the fore. Tony Blair, remember, has been in every other religion. He's been into see voodoo priests and everything else. So I don't see what seeing the pope does. I guess he has to play all the tunes for all the different peoples.

"The German Pope has been a strident critic of, "fundamentalist terror..."

Alan: This is the Vatican, talking about fundamentalist terror—what a history.

“...the Vatican’s code term for Islamism. According to the published accounts, Blair and the pope discussed the current negotiations with Iran. The Sunday Times reported, “Pope Benedict XVI pressed Tony Blair to find a diplomatic resolution to the Iran nuclear crisis.” The Pope is more than well aware of the escalation of the military planning on both sides. There can be little serious doubt that George Bush had given Tony Blair his marching orders”

Alan: This thing continues with a lot of speculation and little bits and pieces, and it’s intended to heighten the tensions in the world. Perle is no dummy, and Perle can only say what he’s told he can say to the world, because these characters were set up long ago as a separate organization, almost a separate people, really. They don’t go by Judaism, although they’ll play all sides. At the top they’ll play all sides. The old saying “when in Rome” applies here. Perle and all these characters that created the New American Century club, got permission to do it, by Britain, because the U.S. was meant to take over from Britain, and it has been doing that since really World War I. That was the intent and it has the blessings of Britain. That’s the special relationship that different prime ministers keep talking about between the U.S. and Britain, this “special relationship.”

This is an ongoing agenda, a very old one. They must get the crowds, all different sects of crowds, following them, so they make sure they give us the leaders to follow. Then the people will condemn—every mob condemns the other mob, and then you have chaos stirred up. When you have enough bloodshed, chaos, fear and terror, you come out with the solutions.

It’s interesting to see that around the late 1800’s, Revelations in the New Testament suddenly took different twists. Something, which was really, almost a second class or third class bunch of scripture, came to the forefront, deliberately so, with the creation of the authorized British Israeli or British Israel movement. This was the doctrine that the British people were really the lost tribes, or comprised some of the lost tribes. All this stuff came out of secret service committees, on how to control the empire and even expand the empire into a global empire. They found that by reinterpreting Revelations, they could convince followers. At that time, there were quite a lot of people who believed in their given religions. You could convince the followers that this was a natural thing, that Britain’s empire taking over the world. Then they’ve got their branches set up in America, because America they knew would have to take over, because of more manpower, more industry, more space and could put up more factories, and they would become the policemen of the world.

We have the admissions of people at the top, who went into Lebanon after World War I, such as [Storr], who said, “we have created an ouster in a hostile country,” talking about putting a new Israel in amongst the Arabs. Now who is “we”? Because [Storr] was talking on behalf of the Crown, the Empire.

Looking back over history, this is nothing new, this ploy of putting in a people into a territory as either a buffer, or to stir up tensions down the road, whereby you could use as an excuse for going in to save somebody, one or the other side or whoever.

In ancient times, whole peoples were moved off their land at times. Not so much ancient, either, when we look at places like the Highland clearances of Scotland from the 1700's into the 1800s. Millions of people were just pushed off the land, put in boats and dumped overseas, by orders of the Crown. That which they make very obvious will ensure the hate will build up, and that's what it's intended to do.

The reasons that we can be fooled, over and over, by the same techniques, are because we are so well conditioned, and so well understood, by those who have access to tremendous sciences of human nature. The representatives we see near the top in the public view, may dawn prayer shawls or they may bow down to popes, or like Mr. Blair, pop in to see voodoo priests. It's all a charade, because those people at the top, on all sides, don't believe in the myths of the old religions. They all belong to their own religion. Every person at the top of every side belongs to a single religion. That's why they plan the future. That's why they never retire. That's why they're just as fanatical at 80 years of age, as they were when they were 25. They also are brought up to their own stature, and power or sphere of influence, by pre-existent authorities.

You don't make your way up through the world by blasting a hole through the ozone layer of society and money and power. If you are not allowed up, you wouldn't get up. You'd be shot down, halfway up. That's the reality of the world we live in. The players we see are carefully chosen to play their parts on the world stage, because it's the masses they must fool. It's not each other they must fool. They're all very high ranking Freemasons, way above the nonsense you'll read about on your local bookstore shelves, put out as PR about freemasonry, way above that. These are true believers, true believers in a very old esoteric religion, and that's why they never retire. It's the only time you'll see such dedication, on all supposed sides, from the old men at the top. The only time you'll see that is in a religion, and it's not the religions for the exoteric masses.

Unfortunately, the masses have accepted the identity they've been born with, the culture they've been born into. Then they've had their indoctrinations to make them blend into the mass—they're assigned the mass; and because of that they could be counted on to behave exactly as the elite want them to behave, at certain times, when they press the button. This bunch is off to kill that bunch et cetera, et cetera. It's the same arguments, over and over, until it's monotonous.

Religion has never given the opportunity to allow an individual to find their true potential in this world, or who they are. The function of religion is to control the minds of the followers. That's why they're "authorized religions." The conflicts will go on and on, until this great work is achieved.

Albert Pike, who wrote "Morals & Dogma," which was considered to be the Bible of Freemasonry, said it himself, he said, "We could just as easily have taken the writings of Xerxes or some other ancient builder." The reason they took the Old Testament as a form of foundation, was simply because most people in the west were Christianized. They could relate to some of the stories, but they could have picked any ancient builder, or a Persian king, and he admits that.

This religion pre-existed most of our given history. When the pharaohs, for instance, were very young, the priests would educate them in how to maintain and hold power over the people, over the masses. These were sciences which were known thousands of years ago, and it's based on the understanding of human behavior, especially mass human behavior, and because of that they can bring on conflict at any time they wish. It's a simple formula.

In pre-Christian Rome, the Romans, who taxed every country that they went into—they robbed it, they pillaged it and really did drain the countries—to keep Rome itself living in an incredible luxury and style so advanced, compared to the countries they conquered and looted. Yet their own historians tongue-and-cheek would let slip little bits and pieces, being "authorized historians." No different from today. They'd tell you that they were looting the countries that they went into, under the guise of bringing civilization to them. "Civilization," and here's Perle using similar terminology today. Just simple formulas, where you demonize a people you want to take over, and bring this strange odd thing called "democracy" to them. The people are fighting over democracy, with their left wings and their right wings, and their left foots and right foots, and their left eye and right eyes. It's very, very schizophrenic, indeed; but they can't figure it out.

When I was really small, I noticed, by simply reading from the adult libraries, that the organizations such as the Royal Institute of International Affairs were predicting the future, in their own publications. As I grew up, I noticed that regardless of what wing they put in, left wing or a chicken wing, this agenda, sure enough, carried forth, this bringing of democracy to the world. You cannot get people to change their culture or traditional lifestyle, quickly, without violence. It's obvious these characters, who are forcing this agenda, are going on a "business plan." It's a business plan, you see, with times, dates, money spent, time spent on certain parts of their project, the Great Builders. They want to bring this "humanitarian" war to a close, and we'll have the same standardized system worldwide—how monotonous.

There's nothing perfect in any culture, since if we look back at the cultures and their systems, that they all have so much in common to do with beginnings. One family, that's maybe a bit taller or more aggressive than the rest, simply conquer their neighbors and take them over, and before you know it they own a county. They own an area, and then they own, ultimately, a country through violence. The aggressive ones, they end up being after one or two generations of ritual and propaganda, they end up being set in the mind-set of the people as somehow portraying their tribe. The pinnacle of your tribe, in fact,

forgetting how they started off through mass slaughter, murder and stealing. Therefore, their gang gets to be the one on top.

Down through history they have other gangs come along, and sometimes a new gang will take over, and they become accepted by the people, after a couple of generations, as though they'd always been there, and we watch pageantry and ritual. What you're looking at now is a battle of gangs, and there's no doubt about it. All cultures have their top elite gang on top that run the whole show, so naturally they're not going to like it too much if someone wants to take away their takings, the place where they get their takings from—their lifestyle, their prominence, their power, their status, their income.

It always struck me as odd that, that which you could see in a playground at schools, between competitive gangs, wasn't seen in the supposed acceptable forms of leading families, pre-eminent families, very wealthy families, because that's how they got their beginnings. That's how they held on to their power, by being completely and utterly ruthless. The deviants are in control and have been, down through the centuries. Money made it much, much more easy for them to take over, money. Rome did it too. They forced the people they conquered to accept money, and then they taxed it back from them, and then paid them back in money, to build for them and work for them. It's a merry-go-round. It's a concept, a strange concept, which most folk accept, but never understand.

I'm surprised that some of the biggest betting shops in England are not, and they might actually be doing it, because they do put bets on the wars and so on, to see which gang wins, THE GANG OF THE WORLD. They'll recruit thousands of professors and writers to convince us, very quickly, how naturally it all is, how natural the gang is in place, and how much better off we are. The ancient kings were very good at that kind of thing. How they "build cities," as they said, using slave labor. However, without the participation of the brainwashed on all factions, who are willing to kill each other for people they will never ever see, except on television, the ones that tell us to go off and do this, and do that, and kill.

WITHOUT OUR PARTICIPATION, NONE OF THIS WOULD BE POSSIBLE. Once again, the understanding of human nature is used.

You'll notice that at least 20 years pass between major wars, and that is because by that time, those that were crippled or often dead from the last war, the new generations have forgotten all about it. The ones growing up to be recruited, for the next war, know nothing about it. They think it's all glory and wonder, and each one wants to be the hero of his tribe. When he puts on that uniform, he'll be just like Rambo, when he can go off and slaughter millions and just yell as he's got that big machine gun hanging there—something that weighs about half a ton, around his neck. The fantasy of it all, the tribal nature, which is utilized and understood to the full, works over and over again.

Have you ever noticed, that as you watch these conflicts being manipulated, and how the peoples naturally withdraw into their own group, as if on queue, a natural response, again? Have you ever noticed, as they quote God, and all sides quote God, you see, that God is very quiet in the matter? We need the people to tell us what God is thinking, and they do. They tell us what God is thinking or what God wants. God is a generic term. Every ancient god in the past was called "God," and that's no coincidence. That's the general term that's used. Yes, we know that certain religions have their own secret word for God, deriving from the ancient times in the Arabian lands, because knowing the name of a god meant the god had to serve you, you had the power over the genie. The genie came out of the bottle, and I often think the guys must have drunk the bottle first, before they saw the genie. Yet we have all these people, with all their fancy dresses on, telling us what God wants. God's on our side, eh?

The irony of war after war after war, and masses of slaughter, manipulated by very clever people, who all coerced together to bring these things around, and how the public respond like robots when the tribal button is pushed. People who would never, in ordinary life, without conflict, they'd never think of going and killing somebody, suddenly wanting to do it. The young men want to do it. The older ones don't. That's why they don't recruit older people for the military. They go after the young people around 18, very immature, you see. They don't know any better. The movies have had tremendous effects on their minds. They think they're indestructible.

And to top it off, we have the admissions, down through the years, of the chemical tampering that's going on with troops to make them more aggressive. The new anti-malarial drugs that were given, even to Canadian troops, and some of which caused hallucinations, while they were on duty in Somalia, and there's a CBC documentary on that. The one guy said it was just like walking through rainbows, and at one time he pulled a gun out to a child's head and pointed it, just for the fun of it. It seemed very funny at the time.

When they don that uniform they belong privately. They've sold themselves. That's why they can be experimented on. That's why the cultures that had the elders, which gave wisdom and kept the balance between the very young and the other age groups. That's why the elderly have been discredited, and the families destroyed, because they certainly did not want older people to have input into a young person's mind. They might just put them off putting on a military uniform and going off to kill, for reasons they don't even question. That's another sad part of it. They're not interested in political strategies. They're not even interested in their long term political goals, or who benefits, and which families benefit through the financial scams that we see going on, because war is very, very profitable.

The average mercenary trooper—and all peacetime soldiers are mercenaries—doesn't concern himself with that. He wants to be a hero. He wants to be accepted by his peer group, with honor, and get little tin badges and little ribbons, because deep down he suspects that in his life when he goes back to city

streets, he's not going to get any respect at all. He'll probably get a low-pay job, and have nothing but repetitive boring stories to tell people.

I've watched the people at Remembrance Day (some call it Veteran's Day) in Canada and Britain, with these old codgers that dress up with their blazers, their blue blazers or black blazers, and their little berets on, and try and march along (the old guys from World War II and Korea). They all cry when they tell their stories, and so on and so on. However, because of the bonding they felt under the threat of their lives—you're talking about an increased bonding, because of a survival instinct that was pressed to the full—they feel like they have never lived after the particular war they were in. Their mind, in a sense, stopped right there. The rest of their life has been anti-climax of basic drudgery, and that's a sad statement, and yet they'll encourage the young, those guys will encourage the young to go off and do the same.

The abused always seem to go to the abuser for help, in this particular system, the value system. The value system of what?—Where a few hundred families on the planet, down through the ages, with various titles and honors and so on, can control the rest?

THE REASON THEY CAN CONTROL THE REST IS THAT MOST PEOPLE ARE AFRAID OF RISK-TAKING.

They conform, CON-FORM – the priest's form. They're CON-FORMED, SHAPED. They're scared to go against the grain, because the other robots will look at them strangely. That's where people are until they wake up and have that spark to find out what's going on. That spark has to flare up into a real flame, and get through all the nonsense that's there to trap you, and all the finger pointing with traditional enemies to mislead you.

THE REASON FAMILIES HAVE NEVER LOST POWER, DOWN THROUGH THE MANY, MANY CENTURIES, IS BECAUSE THEY'VE ALWAYS GOT SOMEONE ELSE TO BE THE SCAPEGOAT, ALWAYS.

The public, who don't think too far ahead, will jump always on the offered scapegoat—a sad commentary on the world. Those with memory will remember all of the snippets of information from the “covert wars,” as they were called, going on all over the world, Latin America and elsewhere, where everyone's involved, the special forces of all the western powers.

The quiet killings—quiet that is, for those who were living pretty well in Europe and North America, who didn't hear the screams as their tax money pounded and slaughtered, often from the air. Being told about it doesn't impact most people. They have no empathy for anyone outside their own family. That's a sad state of affairs, but that's what we have today. There's no cohesiveness and natural bonding

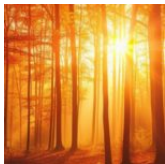
between peoples. Divide and conquer, right down to the individual, and that's when the State reigns supreme, when everyone is conquered and separated.

I'll leave you tonight with a Canadian singer, who wrote this song after visiting some Latin American countries, and how he expressed what he felt about what was happening, the promotion of wars, by the big military powers, on peasantry.

For myself and Hamish, it's good night, and please, take your gods with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:07 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#197**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Today is Wednesday the 7th of March 2007.

I've had more snow in the last week and a half than I've had all winter and I think they've probably changed their formulas—the alchemists in the sky, the great Disneyland that's above our heads now, so they've combined different mixtures to give us some snow, which I'm not complaining about because in this region everything's adapted to a fair bit of snow, all the plant life and trees and so on, and they'll need that in the summer and unfortunately too so will the mosquitoes, because the more moisture there is in spring in the ground the more they will thrive. Who invented all this stuff, the mosquitoes in this paradise, eh? Strange sense of humor.

Tonight, I was thinking about talking a little bit about how religion and the state not only have always been one, but how once one part of it has served its purpose it transforms into what appears to be something new but really isn't at all. It's perhaps more efficient in controlling peoples minds.

We must remember that not so long ago—the world is so old and humanity has been around for a long, long time that it's difficult for most people to get outside that little box, which is their own life, their personal journey, and understand how people lived not so long ago, partly because we are so separated with the generations now intentionally. It's much easier to control people if you can separate great-grandma and pa (granny and grandpa) and even today, mother and father from the child. This was not only discussed at huge meetings over 100 years ago, well over 100 years ago, but it's been implemented. It's been made to be, not by happenstance.

However, not so long ago, really, before the revolutions begun with the new Rosicrucian Kabbalistic Masonic societies which openly came out in the 1500's, before that, theocracy ruled by religion was the

norm. The Vatican had a monopoly over a massive part of the world. They appointed kings. They allowed kings to continue as long as they behaved themselves and gave obedience to the religion itself. They had to follow a certain amount of orders. Once in a while, a king would turn against the Vatican and they'd have their tiff and they'd be excommunicated and the king couldn't get to heaven. Those kings generally didn't care so much and sometimes were forgiven and brought back into the fold with a little bit of repentance.

WHAT YOU ARE TAUGHT FROM YOUR CHILDHOOD BECOMES YOUR REALITY.

Nothing new in the science of how to control. In a world where people were allowed to find out everything for themselves, and really when you think about it, if you're born and not owned by anyone, the state or otherwise, you could be allowed, you could learn everything that you wanted to learn for yourself and be so vastly different from the people we see around us, including yourselves, to find out everything that we wanted to know, by ourselves, by institution, by following. Our opinions would be vastly, vastly different from the indoctrinated, accepted, authorized opinions and theories and so on that we've all swallowed.

Therefore, the church was always very important. At one time it was predominate over kings and queens. For a while around the 1500's the kings were almost on an equal par basis with power and then of course we had what was called the Lutheran Revolution. Revolutions are very important—the turning, the going around—planned of course, because no system or structure can stand on its own forever. Therefore, it must transform or have an enemy or something to oppose it. When a state religion just like a country is opposed, those within the country, even if they're abused or within the religion, will cling closer to those in authority over them. Therefore, war, threats of war and all that are very important for maintaining control over people.

Carl Gustav Jung came on the scene at the same time as Freud when this really relatively early exoteric form of psychiatry and psychology were announced to the world and Carl Gustav Jung differed with Freud in many, many aspects. Freud's job was basically to attempt to have us individually give up any thought that human life in a sense was sacred. We're just a form of animal, higher animal, which can be reshaped. We're just conditioned reflexes and responses and all that kind of stuff to things that happened in our childhood and our family arrangement, that we adopted all the good parts and all the bad parts. We copied behavior. We're products of our environment; and there was nothing more to it and therefore if you were not sacred in a sense you were like plastic or plasticine. You were just a building material, where professionals like Freud himself would come in and experiment on you to alter you into something which he would want to create, more perfect in his eyes.

I'm going to read a little bit from Jung who opposed, because of his own experiences; he opposed the completely atheistic mundane view of Freud. He knew there was more to the human psyche than just

conditioned responses and a bunch of neurons in the brain. That doesn't make you you and no matter how many degrees you string together in the pseudo sciences and various pseudo sciences all combining together and behaviorism and how you respond to psychology and study, doesn't alter reality, although they'd like to. They certainly would like to. It might sound very impressive, but it doesn't necessarily mean it's true.

You'll always find that down through history you find dominant groups rising and falling as new ones come up and their first thing to do is to take over the power over the people because the only ones who produce anything to keep everybody at the top in comfort are the masses at the bottom. That's just the history of the world. It's a form of slavery, pure and simple. You can keep changing the terms and call societies by different names, but if it looks like a duck and walks like a duck and quacks like a duck it's a duck you see.

This little bit is from Carl Jung talking about religion as the counter-balance to mass mindedness. When he wrote this the Cold War was supposedly on and the Soviet system and he wasn't in on the big overall plan, I know that, and to him the Cold War was very real. However, he did describe the Soviet system very well. Now we know the Soviet system is now combined with the capitalist system to make the third way, where they combine the bureaucracies of the Soviet style government and with the fascism of an ultra-dominant elite, very rich at the top, and it's to get much, much worse. It's getting worse all the time. Let's be honest.

This is what he says about religions that counter-balance to mass mindedness.

"In order to free the fiction of the sovereign state — in other words, the whims of those who manipulate it — from every wholesome restriction, all socio-political movements tending in this direction invariably try to cut the ground from under the religions. For, in order to turn the individual into a function of the State, his dependence on anything beside the State must be taken from him. But religion means dependence on and submission to the irrational facts of experience. These do not refer directly to social and physical conditions; they concern far more the individual psychic attitude."

Alan: By psychic he's talking about the wholesome, the complete you, the total you, your mind, personality, everything.

"But it is possible to have an attitude to the external conditions of life only when there is a point of reference outside them. The religions give, or claim to give, such a standpoint, thereby enabling the individual to exercise his judgment and his power of decision. They build up reserve, as it were, against the obvious and the inevitable force of circumstances to which everyone is exposed who lives only in the

outer world and has no other ground under his feet except the pavement. If statistical reality is the only reality, then it is the sole authority."

Alan: Now that's a very important statement that's been echoed by others since. "If statistical reality is the only reality, then it is the sole authority." Statistics and the game of statistics is a trick learned from religion, only upgraded to a better version. We can say, well there's lies, then there's damn lies (meaning more intricate lies) and then there are statistics. Well, statistics pretend to hide behind the guise of science and we're trained and conditioned that science is the new priesthood and whatever they say must be true and they use statistics to convince us.

The longer you live the more you will see little bits coming out in newspapers and over the media where scientific institutions come out with new theories all the time, often contradicting the last theory that was held as the gospel truth the last 10, 20 years, and they never notice—they never mention or make a deal like "we're taking the opposite view now and this is now the gospel truth," and they always use statistics to verify every version they give you. Statistics are very useful in conditioning people, especially the mass man who doesn't want to stand out like a sore thumb from everyone else.

"There is then only one condition and since no contrary condition exists, judgment and decision are not only superfluous but impossible. Then the individual is bound to be a function of statistics and hence a function of the State or whatever the abstract principle of order may be called."

Alan: Abstract principle of order.

"The religions, however, teach another authority opposed to that of the "world." The doctrine of the individual's dependence on God makes just as high a claim upon him as the world does. It may even happen with the absoluteness of this claim estranges him from the world in the same way he is estranged from himself when he succumbs to the collective mentality. He can forfeit his judgment and power of decision in the former case (for the sake of religious doctrine) quite as much as in the latter. This is the goal the religions openly aspire to unless they compromise with the State. When they do, I prefer to call them not "religions" but "creeds."

Alan: Very important part of this.

"A creed gives expression to a definite collective belief, whereas the word religion expresses a subjective relationship to certain metaphysical extramundane factors. A creed is a confession of faith intended chiefly for the world at large and is thus an intramundane affair, while the meaning and purpose of religion lie in the relationship of the individual to God"

Alan: That's in the Western Hemisphere.

"(Christianity, Judaism, Islam) or to the path of salvation and liberation such as in Buddhism. From this basic fact, all ethics is derived which without the individual's responsibility before God can be called nothing more than conventional morality."

Alan: So a creed is something you're born into, it's an accepted form of collective rituals that have built up over a long, long period of time. It becomes custom and tradition, mainly tradition, and the initial fire that is instilled is doused—it is gone under ritualism, custom and social doctrine which comes into it.

The liberating factor is gone and those people conform to the State system because their churches are registered and authorized by the State. They also have a lot of rules to follow. They can't talk about certain subjects AND a list is given to them by the State if they are tax-exempt. Nothing is free in this world, nothing in this system.

"From this basic fact, all ethics is derived which without the individual's responsibility before God can be called nothing more than conventional reality."

Alan: See, that's what the creeds end up doing. You have conventional morality custom et cetera.

"Since they are compromises with mundane reality, the creeds have accordingly seen themselves obliged to undertake a progressive codification of their views, doctrines and customs and in so doing have externalized themselves to such an extent that the authentic religious element in them—the living relationship to and direct confrontation with their extramundane point of reference has been thrust into the background. The denominational standpoint measures the worth and importance of the subjective religious relationship by the yardstick of traditional doctrine, and where this is not so frequent as in Protestantism, one immediately hears talk of pietism, sectarianism, eccentricity, and so forth, as soon as anyone claims to be guided by God's will. A creed coincides with the established church, or at any rate, forms a public institution whose members include not only true believers but vast numbers of people who can only be described as "indifferent" in matters of religion and who belong to it simply by force of habit. Here the difference between a creed and a religion become palpable.

To the adherent of a creed, therefore, is not always a religious matter but more often a social one and, as such, does nothing to give the individual a foundation. For support, he has to depend exclusively on his relation to an authority which is not of this world. The criterion here is not lip service to a creed but the psychological fact that the life of the individual is not determined solely by the ego and its opinions or by social factors, but quite as much, if not more by a transcendent authority. It is not ethical principles,

however, lofty or creeds, however orthodox, that lay the foundations for the freedom and anatomy of the individual but simply and solely the empirical awareness, the incontrovertible experience of intensely personal, reciprocal relationship between man and an extramundane authority which acts as a counterpoise to the "world" and its "reason."

This formulation will not please either the mass man or the collective believer. For the former the policy of the State is the supreme principle of thought and action. Indeed, this was the purpose for which he was enlightened, and accordingly the mass man grants the individual a right to exist only in so far as the individual is a function of the State. The believer, on the other hand, while admitting that the State has a moral and factual claim, confesses to the belief that not only man but the State that rules him is subject to the overlordship of "God" and that, in case of doubt, the supreme decision will be made by God and not by the State. Since I do not presume to metaphysical judgment, I must leave it an open question where the world," i.e., that is the phenomenal world of man and hence nature in general is the "opposite" of God or not. I can only point to the fact that the psychological opposition between these two realms of experience is not only vouched for in the New Testament but is still exemplified very plainly today in the negative attitude of the dictator states to religion and of the church to atheism and materialism."

Alan: He's showing you the dialectic between science which is the new religion and like all religions to be supreme they must be absolute and they demand absolute obeisance. We see that with inoculations trying to get forced through from what were recently and some are still called "health services."

Well, since when does a service dictate to you? And I'll tell you when it dictates to you, is when it's had a period where we have never stopped and told them to get off our backs, because the longer we allow things the more dictatorial they become. That's the nature of the bully and there is no satisfying the bully; no matter how much you grovel, there's no satisfying them. They demand more and more. That's what power is all about.

"Just as man, as a social being, cannot in the long run exist without a tie to the community—"

Alan: Now that doesn't speak for everyone.

"So the individual will never find the real justification for his existence, and his own spiritual and moral autonomy, anywhere except in the extramundane principle capable of relativizing the overpowering influence of external factors. The individual who is not anchored in God can offer no resistance on his own resources to the physical and moral blandishments of the world. For this he needs the evidence of inner transcendent experience which alone can protect him from the otherwise inevitable submersion in the mass. Merely intellectual or even moral insight into the stultification and moral irresponsibility of the

mass man is a negative recognition only and amounts to not much more than a wavering on the road to the atomization of the individual. It lacks the driving force of religious conviction since it is merely rational. The dictator State has one great advantage over bourgeois reason."

Alan: Now, bourgeois is the old term for "middle class" that they used to use in the communist sector, so this is the great advantage it has over the middle class reason.

"Along with the individual it swallows up his religious forces. The State has taken the place of God; that is why seen from this angle, the socialist dictatorships are religions and State slavery is a form of worship. But the religious function cannot be dislocated and falsified in this way without giving rise to secret doubts, which are immediately repressed so as to avoid conflict with the prevailing trend towards mass-mindedness."

Alan: That's what we see in George Orwell's "1984," we see the conflicts that Winston goes through and that they all go through. It's almost like being in a computer program where you're always being updated with new data and you're supposed to just go along with it and change direction at the whim of the State.

"The result, as always in such cases, is overcompensation in the form of fanaticism, which in its turn is used as a weapon for stamping out the least flicker of opposition."

Alan: He's talking here about when the State becomes God. Now remember, in the completely mundane, the worldly, the scientific system which has its own religion. It is a religion, on evolution on all this kind of stuff that's never been proven either. You take an awful lot of faith to believe in evolution. He's telling you that if you believe in nothing more than a collection of cells with conditioned responses that can be altered through behavioral psychology and repetition and all of that, then the State can do with you as they see fit; because if they claim you're abnormal, they then have the right to normalize you according to the dictates of the State. And like all gods, you see, the State when it becomes God can have no other gods before it, so they will not stand for any other point of view or rationale as to who you are and what your duties to the State are. They will not stand for any opposition.

In fact, it's worse than religion. Religion, for all of its horrors, and they had plenty built into it, at least showed you the hypocrisy because they didn't even follow their own dictates of the books that they supposedly followed. There was no compassion in the horror shows that they brought on, but least the writings were still contained for the few to say, "wait a minute here. Why are they going around burning and slaughtering people?" Whereas with the State, there will be no literature given out to oppose what they're doing.

"Free opinion in the mass State is stifled and moral decision ruthlessly suppressed on the plea that the end justifies the means, even the vilest. The policy of the State is exalted to a creed. The leader or party boss becomes a demigod beyond good and evil and his votaries are honored as heroes, martyrs, apostles, missionaries. There is only one truth and beside it no other. It is sacrosanct and above criticism. Anyone who thinks differently is a heretic, who, as we know from history is threatened with all manner of unpleasant things. Only the party boss who holds the political power in his hands can interpret the State doctrine authentically and he does so just as suits him."

Alan: This should be ringing little alarm bells in people's minds when they see what we're going through today and they remember the laws and so on being imposed, all very ominous to something to come.

"When, through mass rule, the individual becomes social unit number so-and-so."

Alan: Now remember that.

"When, through mass rule, the individual becomes social unit number so-and-so."

Alan: Whatever your number is that you've been given.

"and the State is elevated to the supreme principle, it is only to be expected that the religious function too will be sucked into the maelstrom. Religion, as the careful observation and taking account of certain invisible and uncontrollable factors, is an instinctive attitude, peculiar to man and its manifestations can be followed all through human history. Its evident purpose is to maintain the psychic balance, for the natural man has an equally natural "knowledge" of the fact that his conscious functions may at anytime be thwarted by uncontrollable happenings coming from inside as well as from outside. For this reason he's always taken care that any difficult decision likely to have consequences for himself and others shall be rendered safe by suitable measures of a religious nature.

Offerings are made to the invisible powers, formidable blessings are pronounced and all kinds of solemn rites are performed. Everywhere and at all times there've have been rites d'entrée et de sortie whose magical efficacy is denied and which are impugned as magic and superstition by rationalists and capable of psychological insight. But magic has above all a psychological effect whose importance should not be underestimated. The performance of a "magical" action gives the person concerned a feeling of security which is absolutely essential for carrying out a decision, because a decision is inevitably somewhat one-sided and is therefore rightly felt to be a risk.

Even a dictator thinks it necessary not only to accompany his acts of State with threats but to stage them with all manner of solemnities. Brass bands, flags, banners parades and monster demonstrations are no different in principle from ecclesiastical processions, cannonades and fireworks to scare off demons. Only, the suggestive parade of State power engenders a collective feeling of security which, unlike religious demonstrations, gives the individual no protection against his inner demonism. Hence he will cling all the more to the power of the State that is to the mass, thus delivering himself up to it psychically as well as morally and putting the finishing touch to his social depotentiation. The State, like the Church, demands enthusiasm, self-sacrifice and love if religion requires or presupposes "the fear of God," then the dictator State takes good care to provide the necessary terror.

When the rationalist directs the main force of his attack against the magical effect of the rite as asserted by tradition, he has in reality completely missed the mark. The essential point, the psychological effect, is overlooked, although both parties make use of it for directly opposite purposes. A similar situation prevails with regard to their respective conceptions of the goals. The goals of religion such as deliverance from evil, reconciliation with God, rewards in the hereafter and so on turn into worldly promises about freedom from care for one's daily bread, the just distribution of material goods, universal prosperity and shorter working hours. That the fulfillment of these promises is as far off as paradise only it furnishes yet another analogy and underlines the fact that the masses have been converted from an extramundane role to a purely worldly belief which is extolled with exactly the same religious fervor and exclusiveness that the creeds display in the other direction.

In order not to repeat myself unnecessarily, I shall not enumerate all the parallels between worldly and other worldly beliefs, but shall content myself with emphasizing the fact that a natural function which has existed from the beginning, like the religious function, cannot be disposed of with rationalistic and so-called enlightened criticism. You can, of course, the doctrinal contents of the creeds as impossible and subject them to ridicule, but such methods miss the point and do not hit the religious function which forms the basis of the creeds. Religion, in the sense of conscientious regard for the irrational factors of the psyche and individual fate, reappears evily distorted in the deification of the State and the dictator: *Naturam expellas furca tamen usque recurret* (you can throw out Nature with a pitchfork, but she'll always turn up again). The leaders and dictators, having weighed up the situation correctly, are therefore doing their best to gloss over the all too obvious parallel with the deification of Caesar and to hide their real power behind the fiction of the State, though this, of course, alters nothing.

As I have already pointed out, the dictator State, besides robbing the individual of his rights, has also cut the ground from under his feet psychically by depriving him of the metaphysical foundations of his existence. The ethical decision of the individual human being no longer counts— what alone matters is the blind movement of the masses, and the lie has thus become the operative principle of political

action. The State has drawn the logical conclusions from this as the existence of many millions of State slaves completely deprived of all rights mutely testifies."

Alan: He was talking then about the communist system. We saw that in China too. He's saying that you can try and crush out obeisance to one master but it must transform and simply obey the new master in a similar way, with a similar fanaticism if need be. That's why horror intensifies as it ping-palls between one form and the other, from religion which is the worship of whatever deity they've given you, to the State itself when you worship the State. The only difference being with religion and most religions you'll find there's some kind of empathy for victims once in a while, mixed with all the hatred for those who oppose them, and that's true too, but there's always some kind of mercy here and there. With the State, which is law, there's none.

"Both the dictator State and denominational religion lay quite particular emphasis on the idea of community."

Alan: Now this is very important because now we see it's come together. We've see the capitalism and communism had the same goals all along because they were invented by the same people as a dialectic.

"Both the dictator State and denominational religion lay quite particular emphasis on the idea of community. This is the basic ideal of "communism," and it is thrust down the throats of the people so much that it has the exact opposite of the desired effect: it inspires divisive mistrust. The Church, which is no less emphasized, appears on the other side as a communal ideal,"

Alan: It's an ideal, not a reality.

"and where the Church is notoriously weak, as in Protestantism, the hope of or belief in a "communal experience" makes up for the painful lack of cohesion."

Alan: And that's what the Protestants think too, that it's a mass rising from the grave and up they go and they're all safe and that's it and Billy Graham's on the vanguard leading the charge with a big flag.

"the hope of or belief in a "communal experience" makes up for the painful lack of cohesion. As can easily be seen, "community" is an indispensable aid in the organization of masses and is therefore a two-edged weapon. Just as the addition of however many zeroes will never make a unit, so the value of a community depends on a spiritual and moral stature of the individuals composing it. For this reason one cannot expect from the community any effect that would outweigh the suggestive influence of the

environment—that is, a real and fundamental change in individuals, whether for good or for bad. Such changes can come only from the personal encounter between man and man, but not from communistic or Christian baptisms en masse, which do not touch the inner man. How superficial the effect of communal propaganda actually is can be seen from recent events in Eastern Europe.”

Alan: That was a while ago.

“The communal ideal reckons without its host, overlooking the individual human being, who in the end will assert his claims.”

Alan: Now the elite know that the individual would have to assert his claims and that’s the rush on for the totalitarian system we’re now into, where everyone’s watched and monitored and ultimately will get all chipped. They know this. They know what Jung’s talking about because they have all these professionals and large boards and committees employed full-time working on this kind of strategy. They understand that you cannot suppress the individual past a certain point; then he must reassert himself. It’s nature but they know this and remember what he said about community. In Agenda 21, which every country has pretty well has signed, they talk and talk about the community. Communitarianism is what George Bush, Sr. called it and that is what he said he would promote.

Now this is the habitat area idea, where we’ll all be appointed our tasks, or we sit and make beads at the side of the road and sell them to tourists or whatever they dream up for us, and you see it through all advertising because advertising is not there simply to market ideas into your head. That’s a big part of it, but the marketing companies are tied intricately with governments and they market new ideas which the government points out to them they want them to take and you’ll hear that with so many big companies now. The big building companies and all that that’s like factories where everything is on racks and you walk in and it’s just a huge factory in a sense and their advertising will tell you they’re part of your community. Really, really? They’re part of your community. Well what is a community? A bunch of stores demanding you buy their stuff. In fact, killing off all the other little stores around them and once they’re out of the way then they jack their price up; so undercut first, then put them out of business and jack up the prices. It’s the oldest game in the book, but they’re part of your community.

The Agenda 21, UN agenda is the agenda for the 21st century where ultimately we’ll all gradually be put into these communal communities and habitat areas, where we’ll no doubt grow up like a bunch of vegetables, different kinds of vegetables and be appointed your particular dish. That’s where you go and that’s where you go and this is what you do, and it’s a wonderful prospect where this world of experts will create this beautiful utopia and this is what they have planned and that’s what everything is working towards.

You'll find all the political correct crew who start politics with the little boards of charity that they join and try climbing their way up the ladder. They don't give a darn about the charities or anything else. They fill their pockets. They learn how to play the game of politics. Who to get to meet. What to say. What not to say. What to ask. What not to ask. What Masonic groups to join and how to always kiss the feet of the guy whose the chairman of your little charity group because he's the guy that gives the wink and the nod to put you elsewhere once he's vetted you. However, they parrot all this stuff. They hear the terms. They know this is the in-thing that they want to hear and they parrot all these phrases like robots. If you ever hear a bureaucrats speaking to each other, all they're doing is exchanging all their conditioned parrot phrases between each other; and standing outside of it all and looking at it is quite entertaining, although it does get boring.

This is the world we live in. It's a planned world where communism with the techniques that they used and experimented on on the masses have now been submerged with capitalism, communism and massive bureaucracies will run the world. It's already happened. It's done and man's inhumanity to man is standard display itself what has for a long time because bureaucracies are the greatest weapon to destroy those at the bottom. That's why Hitler and all of the staff that worked for him, the bureaucrats, could go through numbers and figures and statistics because they were depersonalized. They weren't people anymore. They were numbers and statistics. The bureaucrat's been far, far removed from the camps and the same thing happened in the Soviet system with their massive bureaucracy where they sent them off to various camps within Siberia and starved them, killed them, beat them, shot them. Same thing. There's not difference at all whatsoever.

All the experience that was gained and both of them was put together into the one and all governments learned it and CIA did and MI6 did and they all learned all this stuff, because to them the control of the masses is tremendous data. It's data which they crave, how it's all done. They never destroy knowledge. They simply keep it from the public.

What Jung was talking about the metaphysical aspect, he's not talking about pulling cards out and reading the stars or anything like that. He's talking about a basic need within people to at least know or touch or feel something which is outside the control of the power or the powers in this world. It's a balance for health. It's often the balance to a crisis that keeps a person going. Of course all the sharks get in on it too with their promises of selling experiences or telling your fortune. This is all ancient again too – that's another show, another few shows, in fact; but he's talking about a metaphysical unverifiable thing which only the individual themselves or himself or herself can experience; so much so, that you can't simply hand it to someone else. It wouldn't mean anything to them and certainly not the same. It's your own experiences that come or matter to you for you. That is your way of being mentally healthy or psychically healthy or call it what you want without having wars over words.

What he's really pointing out is that a world hell-bent on political bureaucratic and scientific institutions will oppose no – they'll have no position. No other gods before them and they will be crueler and far worse than even all the religions that have gone before with all their persecutions, because in the State doctrine where the State is God there is nothing written in their books that says they must have compassion or mercy. Just like someone who's gone out of control, they'll go through a frenzy of fury destroying whatever is in their path until they're physically exhausted and they can create an awful lot of damage in the process, so will the State with all its might and power. It would bring us all to a standstill eventually and themselves, an utter show before it was exhausted and it would take exhaustion to stop them. Fanaticism has an ugly, ugly face.

Now Carl Jung himself had his own personal experiences which some would call metaphysical and that's what made him stand up against Freud who was completely atheistic. At least that's what he pretended to be and he had to, for his role was to convince the public that we're just a blob of protoplasm and cells with in-built codings et cetera that can be manipulated and we're very malleable and we can be perfected to serve the system.

This book is worth a read, remembering that Jung could also lose himself in what was and still is an infant doctrine. I shouldn't even call it a doctrine really because it really is put together with way too many theories, way too many mistakes which have been proven, but it was at least an attempt to understand some things with which make up us. Unfortunately, if you explain what humanity is or an individual is, you're showing up the weaknesses for those who will exploit society; and psychiatry is in bed with totalitarianism. It has been from the beginning. Psychiatry was decided a long time ago to be used as one of the major tools, along with psychology and behaviorism, for creating a new world, a new type of society. More obedient, placid functional utilitarian type society using their new sciences of understanding how we operate.

All learning gets abused. Pandora's box is open and those who are in power always exploit and their first job is to maintain themselves in power. Since we live in a dog-eat-dog society based on money, an accumulation of money, which also means that those who have no money have a terror of being utterly poor and destitute and that's really instilled in everyone. We have an over compensation within people to get to the top, so they have way more than they'd ever need and they destroy other lives in the process of getting up there and that's called "being successful," in this crazy old world.

I'm thankful to the people who email me. I don't answer all the emails. I can't, there's too many. I flag them to reply to later and I never get round to them. I often unplug the phone now because I can't sit and live on the phone and eat and do all the things I have to do, but I do read them and there are a lot of people out there all over the world, generally isolated from each other, who understand what I'm talking

about. They also understand that I'm not necessarily telling them that you're going to have some other kind of utopia.

I'm just stating things as they are and yet from understanding all of this you can escape a tremendous burden of uncertainty and anxiety because those things come from the lack of understanding. You're reacting to things which make no sense to you. When they do make sense to you, a lot of that worry goes and you regain a respect for yourself and you stop blaming yourself for whatever. For failed marriages, for whatever it is that's your big hang-up. Most marriages don't have a snowflake's chance in hell, deliberately so because they targeted the sexes a long time ago to separate them so they can't get on for a long period of time. That was all deliberate, the destruction of the family unit, all written down in the Communist Manifesto, the different planks. Look at them all. They've all been completed and as was intended, the two paths join, capitalism and communism, for the next part of the show.

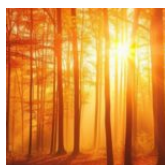
I hope I've given you some things to ponder. You can always get Jung's book, "The Undiscovered Self" this one's called. "The Undiscovered Self" where he scratches the surface and he didn't know it all himself, but at least he tried to put candidly forth views which were not well accepted by his own supposed profession and it takes a bit of courage at least to go against the mass in any time, any era, in any situation.

For me and Hamish, it's good night and may your god or your gods but definitely not your doctrine go with you.

"As Long As We Stand"

October 20, 2025 at 12:08 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#198](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt, and this is June 28th, 2007.

Last night, I was on the topic of how this agenda, which is planned so far ahead that generations literally don't realize that they're living through a business plan, a huge incredible business plan that goes back down through the ages, contains the present and contains the future. The major events in their lives to do with wars, cold wars, hot wars, psychological wars, economic wars, gender wars, all the other revolutions that happen in their lifetimes are actually planned around tables, discussed by elderly people, accompanied by younger psychopaths who want to get up the ladder. The younger ones must

then be put to lesser think tanks and “make it be” as they say. Bring it into action. After all, God spoke in all the worlds. In other words, the reality was formed.

The up and coming young guys (the psychopaths) know how to please their masters. It’s up to them to figure out ways to implement the agendas, yet they’re given unlimited budgets, resources and information to make it so. Archived information is so important in all of this, because archives are really libraries of formulas. The ancient Greek philosophers wrote that you can make the people do anything, if you’ve made them do it before in previous times or generations. Whatever has been done in the past, in other words, can be brought to happen again and introduced into the culture and made a norm. The public adapt quickly to new normals, without questioning them. They think we’re just stumbling down through time haphazardly and things are evolving. That’s what they’re taught. This myth is reinforced by their education and the media and all the propagandic magazines they read.

Ancient archives are inaccessible to the general public; yet, I’ve had professors call me to confirm what I already knew. They confirmed to me that maybe one out of 60 (or even more) are ever given the chance to enter a true archive; and even then, I’m sure, there are many levels of archived information, because the archives contain the formulas, the sequences in how to reintroduce an idea or a cultural change from one accepted cultural norm to another. That is why the culture industry leads the charge. If they needed a very well-behaved formal type society with very set rules, they’d give you the culture of “Little House on the Prairie” or “Leave it to Beaver,” and give you lots of teenager type programs to emulate. People emulate what they see, from fashion to lingo, language, to the neologisms that were introduced to them, to the very accents which they adopt when they listen to programs and ongoing propagandic cultural spearheads like “DeGrasse High”. They adopt even the accent of the actors, never mind the dress or the behavior.

Plato and others talked about it because they knew it was such a powerful, powerful tool. This also encompasses religion, tremendously so. Historical figures and mythological figures were brought forward to base religions upon, always saying the same things, because those at the top understand the sciences of peaceable social settings and systems. Therefore, the mythological or real historical people, who repeat the same things for different ages, must always say the same things, and they must say things which people relate to. It must appeal to them, yet the mass groupings of society (people being gregarious, on the whole) tend to want formalized ritual which they can all participate in at the same time, because the masses are all one, much the same as the elite in a sense are all one; and one can’t survive without the other.

The problem has always been for those in between, who are a minority, who see beyond the exoteric, who go beyond the mass propaganda, and who have no need for mass formula and a ritual or dogma.

For those who have wisdom, the path is always going to be pretty lonely in a world of mass-mindedness, which seems hell bent on ultimate unification in some form or another, be it real or virtual.

On last night's talk, I read from "The Register," an article by Mark Baard, who you'll notice reports the way reporters are supposed to report—and few do. He tells or gives out a declaration, in a sense, without a spin or a lean to the negative nor the positive. You'll find that most reporters today simply get handouts by the big scientific groups, and do a "rah, rah" cheering type cheerleader story from those who create this wonderful utopia we're rushing into. However, Mark puts it on the line, because we are supposed to do the thinking for ourselves, and he leaves it that way.

Brzezinski said himself that the time was coming (and this was years ago) where the average person would be unable to do their own reasoning. They would expect the media to do it for them; and that's precisely what I'm talking about. If you look through any supposed science magazine, who all get funded by the big tanks at the top, they just pass on, generally unchanged, the propaganda that's handed down to them. They do a "rah, rah, cheer, cheer, cheer" for the next step of the scientific horror that's enslaving us and will take us to a form of oblivion. It's all carefully crafted and put together.

To the mass man who's been trained and wants to believe, too, that the people above him are somehow superior and more naturally altruistic than he himself is—he gives his power to the beast, so to speak. Only a naïve fool could possibly think that those who run an inhumane system could possibly be altruistic for the peoples' own good. They came out of the same wombs as everybody else, although their genetic mix might have more of the psychopathic traits than others. They do lust for power, which they agree upon; they have no problem admitting that to their own. They believe it's a natural right of might to rule the world, like all predators; and they joke about it and discuss it amongst themselves as being a natural order.

Eventually, these same people—and like all puny humans, put out propaganda to have themselves worshipped as gods and deities, in all ages—end up going along the same format. They can't help but bring catastrophe upon themselves and others, because EGO HAS NO COMPASSION. Ego is ruthless, and yet, ego, no matter how crafty it thinks it is, ego is also blind. That's why they go to such incredible lengths to try and predict everything that's going to happen, and plan it all, and make sure that it's pulled off step-by-step. That's one of the symptoms of those psychopaths with the control freak mentality. They have to have control and power. Everything must be predictable, so they'll go to no ends to try and ensure that all information outlets are controlled; and that's where we're heading today, quickly, because they cannot have any opposition. Everyone's mind is supposed to be conquered by them. Gods tend to get very impatient with little nuisances like me.

Those who have gone into my site can listen to Kennedy's speech before he was assassinated, where he talked about secret societies and the need to abolish them. He was talking also about their penetration and actually how they were riddled throughout the world of politics, business and commerce. Within the secret societies, he didn't simply mean those ones which we know of. It certainly included the noble orders of higher knighthood et cetera, but it also meant the ones which at that time were fairly unknown to the public. They were seen but not seen, like the Council on Foreign Relations, a society which is just a member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the main globalist society that tries to recruit all peoples in positions of control over others, and that is left wing and right wing, up and down parties, whichever they want to be. They make sure the leaders are invited to join. You can't apply for joining.

You'll find the higher beliefs of the high predators, as I've said many times, are so close, if not identical to the Brahmans of India. The whole theory of evolution came from there. It was taken straight from there, in fact. The caste system of India goes back to a "superior people" who conquered India. Some call them the Aryan or Arian people. In old Aramaic and in biblical descriptions, they called them "Hurrians". It's the same sort of thing derived from Aryan, a dialectical change. However, the Aryans, we know, believe that they had their power of intellect and ruthlessness and might, because they inbred within themselves, and they had a noble or again, always, have a royal level of it. India has always been a big player in the mysteries.

Going back to Mark Baard's article in "The Register". The main character supposedly—at least the one that's given to the public, that's spearheading this great leap forward into a virtual reality; a matrix, which the military-industrial-complex has obviously been working on for a long, long time. It's obviously completed, too, because whenever they discuss something to the public, it's old stuff. They always tell us they're working on something when they've had it years ago ready to go. I always make a big deal about some of the names they present to the public, which are never without forethought, and what I was thinking about this particular character, who's supposedly in charge of one segment at least of this new virtual reality they're creating. Remember, this is a military operation, a simulation where each one of us, with our personality profiles, our habits, our routines, likes, dislikes and so on—are constantly to be put into a virtual reality state called "nodes." Each one of us will be a node, our doppelganger or double inside this virtual reality, we'll be called a node, and this is already here.

Now the trick is to get us to go from where we are step-by-step in to the other reality, the artificial programmed one, in such a way that we will be unaware of a change. You've got to understand how devious and incredibly brilliant at the same time, a brilliancy born of deviousness, and deviancy this actually all is. If they can get everyone chipped, especially the brain chip, and this is what it's all to be geared towards is brain chipping; they might not have to necessarily go into the brain. They can do it by simply attaching it to anywhere where there is a neuron, and it will basically send messages through your nervous system to the brain and back again to the central computers. Once that happens, I'm sure

it will be promoted as the great savior, the thing which will stop you worrying about the tension in life, "better than Valium." It will be promoted through all the major talk shows. The youngsters are already being trained to want it, and they do want it, because all their superheroes have these chips and are part cyborg.

Once you slip into that, thinking, "I can come in and out of this little fantasy when I wish," that's when it's all over, because you won't. You won't even know that you've come out. In fact, you'll think you're staying out, when you're already in it. The real you will be lost in transition so quickly, in the blink of an eye, you see, You will be transformed. Not only can you be transformed, once that's happened, they can make you look the same or differently. How's that for a spin on the old business plan of Revelations, the revealing? Not the prophecy, but the revealing, and everyone thinks it's for them.

There are two ways to look at everything, and two sides at least, plus the third side of those who control (who control both sides, always). Since part of their agenda has always been to eliminate all conflict, all disharmony, and also the disharmony between male and female. They could make you hermaphroditic in this other virtual world; and even then, in another blink of an eye, make you think it's normal. The ability to program people has always been here, through propaganda and scientific techniques and religious techniques. Now it's going into the next phase of using the sciences themselves to intervene; and I've always said this, between the organs of perception and your mind, which analyzes the data and breaks it down into your logical conclusions. Once your perceptions have been altered, you'll come to what you think is a logical conclusion, according to the data that's been altered. You won't know that it has been altered.

Back to the article in "The Register": The man who has been touted to the public is called Chaturvedi, one word. One of the listeners wrote in to me because he looked it up in Wikipedia; and it's funny again, synchronicities, because I was breaking it down myself. This fellow wrote in and said:

"For your information, Chaturvedi is really on the square."

On the square is true, because all the higher real builders of society are always "four-square," as they say. Chaturvedi, broken down, again, chatur is similar to the Latin for "quatuor" at the Quatuor Coronati Lodge, which is the research lodge for masonry. It means four, and "vedi" is from the Vedas.

In Wikipedia, it says: "One who is proficient not only in the Vedic branch into which he was born, but in all four Vedas. The word "Chaturvedi" comes from the words "chatur," meaning four, and "vedi," meaning one who has learned the Vedas. Becoming a Chaturvedi was considered a significant achievement, which carried with it an elevated social status."

Alan: Status is very important in the social system of India.

"Legend holds that it takes 16 human lives for a soul to master the four Vedas..."

Alan: See how it all ties together, because 16 is 1 and 6, which is 7, which is harmony in the Kabbalah.

"...the Vedas are the holy books of unlimited knowledge."

Alan: (In India.)

"If one masters all the Vedas in a single human life, this superhuman achievement earns one the title of Chaturvedi.

Alan: It's also an Indian family name, as well.

"A Brahmin family name indicating that the title bearer's forefathers were proficient in all of the four Vedas (including the Vedic branch one is born into). This was considered a significant achievement and an elevated social status. Legend has it that it takes 16 human lives..."

Alan: That's a repetition of that part.

"The Chaturvedis are also known as Mathur Chaturvedis. People who belonged to Mathura and know as 'Mathura Ke Choubey'. Among the Mathura ke Choubey, there is one classification as 'Mithe' (sweet) and another as 'Kadwe' (bitter)."

Alan: Again, the opposites, you see.

"Mithe choubey belongs to the group of people who negotiated peace with the Muslim invaders and left their colonies and chose to settle down somewhere else, Kadwe choubey belong to the group who did not negotiate with the Muslim rulers and chose to stay back and fight for their home land by engaging in guerrilla warfare with the invaders and therefore called Kadwe (bitter).

Mathur Chaturvedis still have their roots in Mathura and they are all bound together by the Mathur Chaturvedi Mahasabha and usually they have get-togethers that comprise of Chaturvedis living in a particular city. Chaturvedi Sabhas (meetings) of Kanpur and other cities of UP are famous for the large

number of gatherings. Annual Mathur Chaturvedi Mahasbaha (a very large gathering) is held every year in Mumbai and prominent Chaturvedis, Chaturvedis from all over India and other personalities are invited to the meetings.”

Alan: That’s from Wikipedia. It’s no coincidence that this particular character is given charge of creating another reality for you to walk in to, not that you’d remember much or even the transition once it happens. We’ll all be happy docile batteries, like the movie “The Matrix,” living a fictitious life, never even knowing the transition happened, because your whole personality profile, habits, traits, routines have all been feed into computers to duplicate you.

Getting back to the topic of the mass man:

See, the mass man, in a sense, are one. The mass of the elite, in a sense, are one. One cannot survive without the other, because the general mass, in all ages, will adapt to any culture given them by an elite. In fact, they’ll fight to keep that culture, even when it’s changed from their parent’s culture. They don’t notice the transition and the methods of indoctrinating them are so perfect. It takes a thinker—a real minority, in fact, consist of thinkers—who are not bought off or taken over by the elite to work for them; and there’s very few of those left. It takes a thinker to think through the matrix.

Up until now, the techniques of control, as I say, have been pretty well perfected, especially since the advent of the television, and generations that have grown up weaned on television, baby-sat by the television. It’s been their kindergarten. It’s been their substitute parents. It’s given them their opinions, carefully crafted, which they adopt, thinking that they are their own opinions. A media that stares you in the eye, every night, with people you’ve seen for years and years that obviously could never lie to you without blinking.

In the book called “The Impact of Science on Society” by Lord Bertrand Russell, a man who was called a philosopher king: a title going back to ancient Egypt and then to Pythagoras, who was trained in Egypt to take it out to the rest of the world. The philosopher king is also the fisher king, the fisher of men—the one who looked in to the vast waters of society and looked for those who were alive: the swimming fish, those who were swimming, not with the current, but against the current; who then took them under his wing. Who pulled them from the waters and gave them the indoctrination.

Bertrand Russell said this in the book “The Impact of Science on Society”.

“Many people would sooner die than think; in fact, they do.”

Alan: He's talking from the beliefs of the elite and the data they collected. They had this data for thousands of years, because they trained generations after generations what to believe and think. When you do that to people and indoctrinate them, they can't think for themselves, so he's quite right when he says, "many peoples would sooner die than think; in fact, they do," it's because his own kind had made it so. They gave us the systems long ago, and updated it to suit themselves, when required.

He goes on to say:

"I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of modern methods of propaganda. Of these, the most influential is what is called 'education.' Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the press, the cinema, and the radio play an increasing part. It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment."

Alan: That latter part, again:

"It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment. Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely, without the need of armies or policemen."

Alan: That was written in 1953. This Bertrand Russell was no "happy dreamer." He was a man in a position of power within Britain, a man chosen by the powerful, because he came from a long lineage of high aristocracy who had always been involved in the affairs of England, since the Norman invasion. He was a man who was given permission to set-up experiment or experimental schools, which went into mixed classes, which encouraged promiscuity before puberty. Everything you hear about today was tested out before 1920, by permission of The Establishment, those who run over the government of Britain and other countries.

When people like Russell publish their works, professorial works, also, to the Ivy League schools and universities, you can take what they say to the bank, because they mean what they say; and they have the power like Huxley and privileged positions. They have the ability to make it so. That's what their particular role is—to make it so, to make it happen. They work in the biggest think tanks on the planet, and they do this for themselves and their own, and it's all to do with controlling everyone else. The unfit,

the commoners, the junk genes as they now term everyone else—those who haven't had special breeding and special matched genealogies. If you marry from hormonal urges, haphazardly, you're called a commoner. If you're matched by very high priesthods to retain certain qualities, you are an aristocrat and a noble person, according to themselves.

In another book put out by Russell, called "The Scientific Outlook," written as far back as 1931, he has this to say. In this kind of writing for the Bertrand Russell Society, they'd recruit lots of people from the Ivy League universities to work for this agenda, all hoping they would be part of the future elite. This stuff was taken seriously and still is. This is still the same agenda.

This is what he said from that book:

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have – even in totalitarian countries. Fichte laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished."

Alan: For the hard of thinking, I'll repeat that.

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have – even in totalitarian countries. Fichte laid it down that education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished."

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

Alan: Listen again:

"Diet, injections..."

Alan: Injections. Why have they gone after all of the food? They've altered all of the food. Injections, huh? You thought polio and all that was to prevent polio, these injections they give you: mumps, rubella,

whooping cough et cetera. Really? We see the effects all around us, as the IQ plummeted.

""Diet, injections..."

Alan: Think, think, think—Injections.

"...and injunctions will combine, from a very early age..."

Alan: Very early age.

"...to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

Alan: Are you beginning to understand why they get that stare, when the eyes turn off, glazed, when you start telling them what's happening? Are you beginning to see why? It's not that they just don't want to understand. You see, most cannot. They've been put out of action.

"Gradually, by selective breeding..."

Alan: Selective breeding.

"...the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase, until they become almost different species."

Alan: Again, for the hard of thinking, I'll repeat it slowly.

"Gradually, by selective breeding..."

Alan: Now remember, the guy who is telling you was a product of selective breeding, as are all the old, old nobilities.

He goes on:

"...the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase, until they become almost different species." A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep

against the practice of eating mutton.”

Alan: That was also actually from “The Impact of Science on Society” 1953; pages 49–50.

This is from “The Scientific Outlook”, 1931:

“In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power.”

Alan: That’s what he means about the technocrats Brzezinski went on about, because these guys are all in the same big club at the top. Technocrats would have the scientific power.

“Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented.”

Alan: Do you know anyone who is like that?

“Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile...”

Alan: Docile.

“... industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented. Of these qualities, probably contentment will be considered the most important. In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play. All the boys and girls will learn from an early age to be what is called ‘co-operative,’ i.e...”

Alan: This is the definition of his version of co-operative:

“...to do exactly what everybody is doing.”

Alan: Co-op. Co-operative.

“...to do exactly what everybody is doing.”

Alan: Sameness.

"Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them."

Alan: Once again. Once again to the boys and girls. Let's get out of our stupor here.

"In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power."

Alan: That's why the foundations set-up the different schemes and grants, imbursements at universities. Scholarships were the way to go. All the scholarships were to recruit in to the fold of technocrats, obedient higher, but yet still indoctrinated people that would control the rest. There are actually layers of us, you see—layers of society and technocracy.

"...and co-operative is to do exactly what everybody is doing."

Alan: Sameness, sameness, all saying the same thing, doing the same thing, having the same opinions—all from television and media and magazines and experts, because they have no thoughts of their own.

"Initiative will be discouraged in these children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them."

Alan: Group-think has been used in schools, for years. The reason it has is because Russell was the guy who came up with it all a long time ago and experimented on them. He, Huxley and many others, using different techniques and a lot of medical personnel, too, and those involved in the creation of particular organisms that affect your physiology. The Charles Galton Darwin's who suggested that we change the hormonal streams of male and female. It's all being done.

He goes on to say:

"Except for the one matter of loyalty to the World State..."

Alan: The World State—loyalty to the World State.

"...and to their own order, members of the governing class will be encouraged to be adventurous and full of initiative."

Alan: That's what you find in the higher bureaucracies. They're encouraged to be adventurous and to use our initiative, but not so for the rest of the public. They're to have no initiative, no thoughts of their own.

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers, a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates, the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber, before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt."

Alan: Now think about that. You're looking at military strategy here, from a group who have been at war with you and your parents, and their grandparents and all those before you, down through history—always at war with you. They give you a chessboard. They put you on it. You're born into it; you don't know you're on it. You don't know there's a game being played because your parents didn't know, they couldn't warn you.

I'll repeat that:

"On those rare occasions, when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers, a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates, the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber, before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt. This will be a painful duty to the rulers, but I think they will not shrink from performing it."

Alan: He knows that, because they've already been doing it down through history. From Bertrand Russell, "The Scientific Outlook", 1931. Everything that he's talked about is here now. Quiet, but obvious, if you want to open an eye and see. It's all here, and we're going into the next step, quickly.

On my website, you can go into Aldous Huxley's speech given at Berkeley, where he talks about the dominant minority, and using a 19th century elitist accent, because of the groups he related with and interacted with—very old families. He had an odd peculiar accent, because classes must always differentiate themselves by effective behavior and posture and speech, movement and so on. Deportment, in a sense, to show they're so different and superior. He went on to say the exact same

things Russell says. The reason is because they both work in the same think tanks on behalf of their own kind; these “dinosaurs” from a long time ago. No, it’s not serpent people. This is figurative, a figure of speech on my part.

Huxley talked about the dominant minority always having been there, and he saw no reason why it shouldn’t always be there. He saw no reason why a scientifically run society could not last forever. It would have no fear of revolt, because it would be scientifically in control of everyone and everyone’s mind. That’s the key to everything.

Here’s what Russell said, going back to “The Impact of Science on Society”:

“I think the evils that have grown up in Soviet Russia will exist, in a greater or lesser degree, wherever there is a scientific government which is securely established and is not dependent upon popular support. It is possible nowadays for a government to be very much more oppressive than any government could be before there was scientific technique.”

Alan: Same thing, same term, “scientific technique,” they’re talking about control of the mind, the same thing as Huxley.

“Propaganda makes persuasion easier for the government; public ownership of halls and paper makes counter propaganda more difficult; and the effectiveness of modern armaments makes popular risings impossible. No revolution can succeed in a modern country unless it has the support of at least a considerable section of the armed forces. But the armed forces can be kept loyal by being given a higher standard of life than that of the average worker, and this is made easier by every step in the degradation of ordinary labor...”

Alan: (Meaning: high unemployment and low wages.)

“Thus the very evils of the system help to give it stability. Apart from external pressure, there is no reason why such a regime...”

Alan: He’s talking about a scientific regime.

“...should not last for a very long time.”

Alan: You can get these particular books and go through them for yourselves, if you care to do so. For those who still think and who have a natural ability for self-preservation, because what they're talking about in these books is an annihilation of self-preservation, through scientific techniques and inoculations, and by altering the food, and obviously the water, too.

Russell had tremendous followings of ordinary people, who'd been through World War II. World War II used so much propaganda, on all sides, that those who came out of it, even in the lower spectrums, looking for something to control the world, to stop it happening again—so they turned to people like Russell, who could say a lot of the right things in such a way of double-speak. It all depended on what fence side you were listening from; because for the elite, he was speaking one thing; and for the people who followed, he was saying another. That's the technique of how they disclose substance to those who understand.

Now we have a virtual reality funded by the taxpayers of the entire planet, have been for a long time, with the combination of the big players, the big NASA and all the rest of it, and NSA, and all the great what you think are independent international corporations that lead the scientific community, all working together; because they're all one, really. They couldn't afford an independent corporation leading a scientific field and dishing out knowledge and advanced equipment to the public, in any shape or form. That's why they're all one at the top, and that's why the big elitists of each country have pushed their own form of international corporation out in front as leaders. They're actually CIA, MI6, Mossad et cetera controlled. It's all one big company at the top. That's how you control things. Control means control; and absolute control means absolute control. No free players on the board.

They've all been working towards making our chains, by using our labor and our tax. Our tax is just a tax—a tax on labor. You tax yourself when you work hard. That was called taxing your body; and literally, we have been taxing ourselves, mind and body, to pay for all of this, because we all believe in this fiction of money. They can take back from us, and hire other people who believe in the fiction of money, who bring their projects into fruition and solid substance. They've worked on this alternate reality for a long, long time. Now the trick is to guide you step-by-step, but mainly for the children, who are already being programmed, as an upgraded scientific technique, into wanting the change; and they'll never know they've gone through the change.

Initially, it will be like waking up as you always do, wake up as you, until everyone has their chip; and then the big switch is pulled, and you won't know. You won't know anymore, just like the Matrix movie, what is real and what is not; and given further time, they will then do something which was done in allegorical form, because they do love allegories. In the movie called "Dark City," where they can program you to be anyone for a day or half a day, and you won't remember that you were someone else before. You'll have

a whole new personality, because we are a source of energy. It's our energy that brings the world of these nightmares dreamers into existence.

"As above, so below," they say—therefore, the horror in their minds of their hell, because up in space there's no down or east or west. Therefore, below is the same as above. They'll bring their hell of the nightmare into physical reality, and guess what? We're almost through the first half of the show. The battle now is for those who are indignant, who still have the capacity of indignation, to try and make their right of thought—individual thought—supreme. When thought goes, and your right to do so, and your ability to think goes, it's game over. Unfortunately, I'm here to tell you, for many people that's already happened, the game is over. Nothing would make them indignant, unless they personally were deprived of something in their routine.

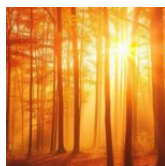
This is the battle for the mind, which is everything. It's your link to everything. Without the mind, you are a machine. For those who still have a mind, it's time now to decide if it's so precious that you must hold on to it; or, is it too much of a burden, with all the worry that's induced in this artificial system of inhumanity, to let go; and believe you me, if enough stress is piled up in the lives of people, they will gladly hand it over. The choice really is up to everyone who understands this.

When you tell people and you see the blank stare come across their face, move on until you find someone who comes alive, who you can impart information that makes all the pieces fall into place for them. This is not a war to save just those we love, personally, that we've met and know. It's a war for everyone you haven't met yet, but yet could. It's a war for all the people out there who have the ability to think and to act and to have compassion and empathy. People, who, when they do get together, find an excitement in communication of ideas, not the reiteration of the download they have on television or from magazines or popular topics.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:08 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#199](#)



Alan

June 27th, 2007.

I don't know if the people out there have noticed, but the spraying is still going on, a lot at night, too. Night spraying is going on with the trails underneath the moon. You wake up in the morning to this mushy haze, with lots of rainbow effects around the sun. A couple of weeks ago, in fact, there was a huge ring

around the sun, which I understand some of the weather forecasters in the States claimed it was caused by ice crystals. Yes, sure. We certainly get fed a lot of “mushroom fodder” and are kept in the dark. Everything is science today. The science is what most people’s reality is composed of—scientific expert opinions, scientifically produced. Talk shows on television, with famous people, who give them their opinions, ideas to emulate, things to rebel against and things to look forward to.

In the old Greek days, when they ruled Egypt, after the Ptolemaists moved in one of Alexander’s generals and became the pharaoh, and whole lineages of the Ptolemaists came out of them, right down to Cleopatra and her son. They called the figure of the young Horus (with the short legs): Baby Horus. You walk careful like a baby, but you think like a man, with his finger in front of his lips, surrounded by the wings of the big hawk, behind him. The meaning of that was: Harpocrates. Harpocrates is what they called the young Osiris in that position—secrecy. The thing that the lips signified: “shhh,” which we still use—the old mystery religion. That’s the kind of characters that Harpo Productions gives you to emulate on television.

“The Matrix” movie 1, 2 & 3, wasn’t really science fiction at all. There are always allegories or levels of reality. Up until this point, our indoctrination has been scientifically induced, as I say, through techniques in school, and really from kindergarten onwards augmented by media — taken over by media and entertainment working together. However, there is such a thing, coming up shortly, as a real virtual—you might say a virtual, not quite real, but virtual (it will seem real to everyone in it) reality.

This has been pushed in workplaces, of how you’ll have simulated people (after plowing yourself into a computer) and assimilation of you will be there. You’ll have sentient feelings to an extent. You’ll have some sort of a sense of touch or presence of people near you, other computer generated images. That is the world that’s been planned for total domination of the mind. There’s no battle left when the mind goes. It’s all over. Someone else makes the program; and like the later Matrix movie, everything Neo could do was only a matter of choices between different programs, as he saw when he met the Great Architect of the Universe, as the Masons call him.

Mark Baard, who reports for different magazines and papers (and I’ve quoted before from him), also does “The Register.” He puts comments and columns in “The Register.” People should look up this one here from Mark Baard, “The Register,” published on Saturday, 23rd of June, 2007 and it’s called:

“Sentient World: War Games on the Grandest Scale.”

“Perhaps your real life is so rich you don’t have time for another. Even so, the US Department of Defense (DOD) may already be creating a copy of you in an alternate reality to see how long you can go without

food or water, or how you will respond to televised propaganda. The DOD is developing a parallel to Planet Earth, with billions of individual “nodes” to reflect every man, woman, and child this side of the dividing line between reality and AR (alternate reality).”

Alan: Alternate reality is abbreviated to AR, which is RA, backwards.

“Called the Sentient World Simulation (SWS), it will be a “synthetic mirror of the real world with automated continuous calibration with respect to current real-world information”, according to a concept paper for the project. “SWS provides an environment for testing Psychological Operations (PSYOP),” the paper reads, so that military leaders can “develop and test multiple courses of action to anticipate and shape behaviors of adversaries, neutrals, and partners”.

Alan: I’ll just go over that last part again. They’re going “to test Psychological Operations so the military can develop and test multiple courses of action to anticipate and shape behaviors...”

Alan: To shape behaviors.

“...of adversaries, neutrals, and partners”. SWS also replicates financial institutions, utilities, media outlets, and street corner shops. By applying theories of economics and human psychology, its developers believe they can predict how individuals and mobs will respond to various stressors. Yank a country’s water supply. Stage a military coup. SWS will tell you what happens next. The idea is to generate alternative futures with outcomes based on interactions between multiple sides,” said Purdue University professor Alok Chaturvedi, co-author of the SWS concept paper. Chaturvedi directs Purdue’s laboratories for Synthetic Environment for Analysis and Simulations, or SEAS...”

Alan: “S-E-A-S,” they love these little terms, don’t they? (Neologisms.)

“...the platform underlying SWS. Chaturvedi also makes a commercial version of SEAS available through his company, Simulex, Inc. SEAS users can visualise the nodes and scenarios in text boxes and graphs, or as icons set against geographical maps. Corporations can use SEAS to test the market for new products, said Chaturvedi. Simulex lists the pharmaceutical giant Eli Lilly...”

Alan: What a surprise.

“...and defense contractor Lockheed Martin among its private sector clients.

Alan: You see there are no [competitors]. The military industrial complex is a complex, singular, a 'complex': all the little characters put together like a jigsaw puzzle. That's why the CEOs can move from one to the other. It's all part of the giant CIA.

"The US government appears to be Simulex's number one customer..."

Alan: What a surprise.

"...however. And Chaturvedi has received millions of dollars in grants from the military..."

Alan: Your tax money.

"...and the National Science Foundation..."

Alan: Your tax money from the other foundations.

"...to develop SEAS."

Alan: You think the science foundations are there to just help humanity, don't you?

"Chaturvedi is now pitching SWS to DARPA..."

Alan: Ha, ha.

"...and discussing it with officials at the US Department of Homeland Security, where he said the idea has been well received, despite the thorny privacy issues for..."

"...US citizens.

Alan: Quite something isn't it? Yes, those citizens are such a nuisance—all the little people to the big boys.

Here's page 2, from "The Register" by Mark Baard, from Saturday, 23rd of June 2007.

It says:

"In fact, Homeland Security and the Defense Department are already using SEAS to simulate crises on the US mainland. The Joint Innovation and Experimentation Directorate..."

Alan: They love these long-winded words.

"...of the US Joint Forces Command (JFCOM-J9) in April began working with Homeland Security and multinational forces over "Noble Resolve 07"..."

Alan: Interesting term for the high knights.

"...a homeland defense experiment. In August, the agencies will shift their crises scenarios from the East Coast to the Pacific theatre."

Alan: Everything's a theatre and all these characters are but the players. Mind you, we'll all be the players if they get their way with this matrix system.

"JFCOM-J9 completed another test of SEAS last year called Urban Resolve. The experiment projected warfare scenarios for Baghdad in 2015, eight years from now."

Alan: "Yep, they're going to be home by Christmas, folks." They knew all of this before they went in.

"JFCOM-9 is now capable of running real-time simulations for up to 62 nations, including Iraq, Afghanistan, and China. The simulations gobble up breaking news, census data, economic indicators, and climactic events in the real world, along with proprietary information such as military intelligence. Military and intel officials can introduce fictitious agents into the simulations (such as a spike in unemployment, for example) to gauge their destabilising effects on a population."

Alan: All of the games that they've actually done in real life, over the years, which were planned that way, they're now going to give us and wean us off into another fake reality, which we won't be able to even detect. At least, most people won't even detect they're in it. They'll think it all a continuation.

"Officials can also "inject an earthquake or a tsunami..."

Alan: Well, gee whiz, they can make that happen anyway with HAARP. They have since the '70's.

"...and observe their impacts (on a society)", Chaturvedi added."

Alan: This Chaturvedi is a great character, great guy. He obviously is a really good psychopath that wants a good pat on the head from his bosses. It's very obvious he's a people pleaser, a boss pleaser. He's been working hard to create this deviant abnormal, sadistic, mind-stealing system that we've all to be shoved into; and getting paid by your tax money, to make your chains, as always.

"Jim Blank..."

Alan: Ha, "Blank."

"...modeling and simulation division chief at JFCOM-J9, declined to discuss the specific routines military commanders are running in the Iraq and Afghanistan computer models. He did say SEAS..."

Alan: S-E-A-S.

"...might help officers determine where to position snipers in a city square, or to envision scenarios that might emerge from widespread civil unrest."

Alan: He doesn't specify where that would be—the civil unrest.

"...SEAS helps commanders consider the multitude of variables and outcomes possible in urban warfare, said Blank. Future wars will be asymmetric in nature. They will be more non-kinetic, with the center of gravity being a population."

Alan: Do you hear the terminologies of these guys? These guys have been stuck in their little ivory towers too long, their little tower of Babel. It's time that they came crumbling down.

"Future wars will be asymmetric in nature. They will be more non-kinetic, with the center of gravity being a population. The Iraq and Afghanistan computer models are the most highly developed and complex of the 62 available to JFCOM-J9."

"Each has about five million individual nodes representing things such as hospitals, mosques, pipelines, and people. The other SEAS models are far less detailed, encompassing only a few thousand nodes altogether..."

Alan: Now, these nodes are supposed to be people. You came from a number to a node. I guess we're nematodes or something like that, but here's the nodes here.

"Feeding a whole-Earth simulation will be a colossal challenge."

Alan: Oh boy! What a challenge for a psychopath, eh? They love these little games.

"(SWS) is a hungry beast," Blank said."

Alan: We could say a lot of blank stuff about this fellow too.

"A lot of data will be required to make this thing even credible."

Alan: This is the stuff we're getting fed. Not that most people will believe it, because they're already half gone anyway, or three quarters gone, just by the scientific indoctrination and the constant entertainment. This is the next step into the artificial reality to perfect it.

Now here's the third page.

"Alok Chaturvedi wants SWS to match every person on the planet, one-to-one. Right now, the 62 simulated nations in SEAS depict humans as composites, at a 100-to-1 ratio. One organisation has achieved a one-to-one level of granularity for its simulations, according to Chaturvedi: the US Army, which is using SEAS to identify potential recruits."

Alan: Isn't that amazing, eh? Which means they're using real data about real people in all of this. This is a little giveaway here, too.

"Chaturvedi insists his goal for SWS is to have a depersonalised likeness for each individual, rather than an immediately identifiable duplicate. If your town census records your birthdate, job title, and whether you own a dog, SWS will generate what Chaturvedi calls a "like someone..."

Alan: A "like someone."

"...with the same stats, but not the same name."

Alan: Oh, who's kidding who? Who's kidding who? We're really stupid at this level, down here, you know.

"Of course, government agencies and corporations can add to SWS whatever personally-identifiable information they choose from their own databases..."

Alan: There's how they get around that.

"...and for their own purposes. And with consumers already giving up their personal information regularly..."

Alan: I'll repeat that part.

" And with consumers already giving up their personal information regularly to websites such as MySpace and Twitter..."

Alan: That's well named; "Twit", I can tell you.

"...it is not a stretch to imagine SWS doing the same thing."

Alan: It's true. They've trained the consumers since they came out with the shopping cards for shops and groceries and so on. I'll tell you a little story here, before I continue with this last page here.

In the '90s, I hadn't been into a huge grocery store, ever. Zehrs Supermarket opened up this gigantic place in Ontario, and I went in there. I'd heard about it. I only went in because I had to go in. It was huge. You almost need roller skates to get around in the place, as they takeover and put all the little guys out of business, so there's no competition, which is what they'll do with everything else, too.

I wanted some vegetables so I went up to the store. This is after television programs on the genetically modified food that was on the national television. I went up to the place where they had all the vegetables, and I asked this little girl, "Do you have any non-modified vegetables? Can you tell me which is which?" She gave me that sort of click, click robotic look; and she was nice enough. She went and got the manager. Well the manager, this massive monstrosity, came over. I asked him the same question. I said, "Can you tell me what's non-modified?" And he looked really stunned. I'm sure he was genuine, and he says, "I don't know." I said, "You don't know?" He says, "No, I guess we'd have to ask the purchasers. Those are the guys who might know" and he says, "To be honest with you, you're the only person who's ever asked." That's what stunned me.

You see, we had all been given the same information over a span of a year or two, because Canada (we found out later) had been under a secret testing program with Monsanto and the Canadian government, to test us as the guinea pigs for the modified foods. It only slipped out because they were discussing this in Britain making it mandatory to bring this stuff into Britain, the modified vegetables. That's when we found out they were already using it for 10 years. This was all over the papers and everything. No one, a year or two years later had ever asked. No one had asked. That's what was scary. That's what's really scary.

However, in that same store, I looked at all the checkout counters, and it's just like experiments I'd seen for rats at school, where they put them through little channels and they'd pull levers and things. There's all these people, one after the other, pulling out cards and swiping it; and at first, from a distance, I thought, "Why are they putting their hand past that little scanner?" Because that's what they're being trained to do. The card was almost irrelevant. It was a training procedure to get them used to just passing their hand, which one day have a chip in it. They're already getting trained to do the motion, and so it will become easy, you see, quite a natural thing for them. Everything is training, step by step; but I digress from my story here.

Of course, they give up all their data and ID, even to people who phone them up—all these sales people that phone up for surveys and all the rest of it. They just give up their data. They blab off all their data. It's incredible.

I'll read that last part again from "The Register".

"Of course, government agencies and corporations can add to SWS whatever personally-identifiable information they choose from their own databases and for their own purposes. And with consumers already giving up their personal information regularly to websites such as MySpace and Twitter..."

Alan: (And also to a whole host of other agencies.)

"...it is not a stretch to imagine SWS doing the same thing."

Alan: See, we're all trained step by step.

"There may be hooks through which individuals may voluntarily contribute information to SWS," Chaturvedi said."

Alan: "Hooks," hear the terminology, "There may hooks which may contribute voluntarily." In other words, you're being conned by some polling system or something like that.

"SEAS bases its AI thinking ..."

Alan: Or A-1 thinking. It could be AI, too.

"...thinking" on the theories of cognitive psychologists and the work of Princeton University professor Daniel Kahneman, one of the fathers of behavioural economics."

Alan: Oh, ho, here we go. This guy works with the Pentagon, obviously. Princeton Department of Psychology et cetera worked hand in glove, since the 1930's, with psychological warfare games, including the big scam they had with the fear and terror of the Wells talk (or play) that they used in "War of the Worlds" over the radio back yonder. Then the people panicked, and even cities and towns were thinking, "the aliens were invading." That's been admitted, it was a psychological operation.

Here's Princeton again:

"...and Daniel Kahneman, one of the fathers of behavioural economics."

Alan: If you understand that, you can make people do anything. They'll beg you, like turn off their water or control all their food. It takes geniuses to develop that, you know, even though they were using it in ancient times when they took over cities. They cut off their water into the city and they also cut off their food supply, and sit back and watch them starve and die of thirst. Nothing changes.

"Chaturvedi, as do many AR developers, also cites the work of positive psychology guru Martin Seligman (known, too, for his concept of "learned hopelessness") as an influence on SEAS human behaviour models. The Simulex website says, if a bit vaguely, SEAS similarly incorporates predictive models based upon production, marketing, finance and other fields. But SWS may never be smart enough to anticipate every possibility, or predict how people will react under stress, said Philip Lieberman, professor of cognitive and linguistic studies at Brown University. Experts make 'correct' decisions under time pressure and extreme stress that are not necessarily optimum but work, said Lieberman, who nevertheless said the simulations might be useful for anticipating some scenarios. JFCOM's Blank..."

Alan: There's Mr. Blank there. I don't know if it's secret or really called Blank. Maybe it's his expression. Maybe he's a simulation.

“...agreed that SWS, which is using computers and code to do cultural anthropology...”

Alan: Cultural anthropology—very important for controlling huge populations.

“...does not include any “hard science at this point. Ultimately,” said Blank, “the guy to make decision is the commander.”

Alan: The commander, ooh, spooky, spooky. So there you are. That’s the matrix system, which is not in its working phase, its trial phase. It’s all ready; this stuff is old. Everything we’re given and that’s come out and released to the public, is actually old stuff. The public are kept thinking they’re on the cutting edge, by press releases and media; releases in scientific newspapers and magazines. That’s how you control people’s thoughts, by giving them the impression that they’re on the cutting edge, while, in actuality, whatever is released to us was known about a long time ago. That’s why they could always plan each stage of the future.

You should also check in to Mark Baard’s other websites. He does “ParallelNormal.com” for information which you don’t generally get in other quarters.

Here is another piece of information, which is aimed at the young, and it’s from “The Economic Times”. It’s from “The India Times,” actually, part of the Times News Group, and this part is The Economic Times” — India Times. This part from Shelley Singh, “Time News Network”, Sunday, June 24th, 2007. This is your typical hurrah type, really an ad, how they promote science. There’s never an ulterior position or stance to take on it. It’s always a hurrah type deal. That’s just “a hand-out,” it’s called, from the scientific communities that’s given to newspapers.

It says:

“Care to eat chips — not the potato ones in colourful packaging and different flavours, but the digital ones, info rich variety! For starters, swallow this: If you happen to be among the select VIP members...”

Alan: There’s your little snob appeal.

“...the VIP members of the Baja Beach Club, one of Barcelona’s hottest night spots, you’ll not only be in the company of some very exclusive people, but also among the few with an implantable microchip. The chip was club owner Conrad Chase’s idea of offering a unique identity to the club’s VIP patrons.”

Alan: I think they've also opened one in Holland, the same group, this Baja group. Baja Beach Club, BBC—Ha, ha. What they don't tell you, in this blurb I'm giving out here, is that Mr. Chase, of course, belonged to the National Security Agency. He worked for that, for years, the NSA, the ones that monitor all our conversations worldwide and have been doing it for a long, long time. This is obviously an experiment. It's not new, really. It was out a year ago, this information with this character Conrad Chase and his BBC clubs, who are promoting chips to the young to get into hot nightclubs. Sex sells, you see, and young fellows, full of hormones, follow their noses to where they're told the hottest babes will be; and it's so trendy and so chic to be in with the VIP crowd, as they give it snob appeal.

It says:

"Slightly larger than a grain of rice, the chip is used to identify people when they enter and pay for drinks. It is injected by a nurse under a local anesthetic. It is an RFID tag — radio frequency identification. RFID tags are miniscule microchips which listen for a radio query and respond by transmitting their unique ID code. Most RFID tags have no batteries:"

Alan: Now listen: It says, "Most RFID tags have no batteries."

Alan: It doesn't say all.

"They use the power from the initial radio signal to transmit their response."

Alan: In other words, they're passive supposedly. However, what they don't tell you is that they also can generate their own power from energy—the energy of heat; and it's called 'body heat'.

"At the Baja Club if a special tag-reader is waved near the arm, a radio signal prompts the chip to transmit an identification number which is used to access information about the wearer from a database. Otherwise the chip is dormant. But its applications are wider."

Alan: You can also have this chip loaded with credits to buy drinks and so on, as they then deduct it each time you swipe your arm (when you collect the drink), from your account, which the chip keeps track of. This is what the young fellows are trying to impress the young girls with—these lovely chips. They even have nurses in special vans outside these clubs to give them the chip, the injectable chip. They're being monitored for much, much more and they don't know it, of course, because anything the NSA is involved in is very nefarious indeed. However, as I say, sex overcomes common sense, and sex sells. These guys will keep swiping their arm and impress the young girls there, until the chip doesn't read anymore, and

then they've "had their chips," when the account's closed; and the girls will walk off to someone else, whose chip is working.

It says here:

"The Baja club members are not the only users of such geeky stuff. Very soon most people might have some kind of a chip implanted in them..."

Alan: "Most people," yes they will, too.

"...as a means to identify, deliver medicines, monitor health..."

Alan: Oh, here we go again. It's all for your own good.

"...give access to secure areas and also functions as digital door locks."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"Just recently, Kodak filed a patent for edible RFID chips. They're designed for monitoring a patient's gastric tract. The chips are covered in a harmless gelatin, which eventually dissolves. These RFID chips embed deep in the body and can be read by a scanner."

Alan: They had all that stuff in the movie, "Fortress," with Christopher Lambert, where he swallowed this thing; it went in and they could actually induce pain in you, too, when required. Don't think they haven't thought of all that, since the military industrial complex are the ones behind it all. The VeriChip really, just as far as I'm concerned, is like all these big military industrial complexes—they're just a front for the military industrial complex. They advance all technologies; and then, of course, they set-up their own international corporations to make sure they guide the technology. You can't give technology to just anyone, so you make sure you guide where it goes, which is where exactly they planned it to go.

"Kodak says that similar radio tags could also be embedded in an artificial knee or hip joint in such a way that they disintegrate as the joint does, warning of the need for surgery."

Alan: Why not just give them the surgery?

"Attaching tags to ordinary pills could also help nurses confirm that a patient has really taken their medicine as ordered."

Alan: Do you hear that? "They took their medicine as ordered." The nurse in "One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest" –excellent movie, well worth watching—would love this. It's right up her alley.

"VeriChip, another American company..."

Alan: That's what I'm talking about, CIA backed.

"...provides chips to hospitals to manage patients. It also provided chips to the Baja Club."

Alan: What a coincidence eh? The CIA-backed VeriChip just happens to be testing it out on teenagers, through what they claim is a private club (the BBC, the Baja Beach Club).

It says:

"An Israeli company called Given..."

Alan: G-I-V-E-N.

"...Imaging.

Alan: Very similar, almost the same as GRAVEN image, isn't it?

"...Given Imaging..."

Alan: How have the mighty fallen, eh?

"...has developed PillCam, a tiny two-sided camera the size of a large pill which patients swallow. It has been used for gastro-intestinal endoscopy tests to diagnose disorders of the esophagus and the small intestine. It takes pictures and sends them wirelessly to a recorder worn on the patient's waist. The images are downloaded to a computer for diagnosis."

Alan: Each capsule costs \$450.

"All this is part of what experts like to call "intra-body wireless communications". In this, more than one chip could be embedded in humans and these chips relay information to each other or to a receiver without interference, just as a radio can be tuned to different stations. So in diabetics, for example..."

Alan: They use the unfortunate to sell their gimmickry.

"...an implanted glucose-level reader in one part of the body can communicate with an implanted insulin-pump elsewhere. With such new innovations it will be more common in future to have some wireless devices which are ingested, implanted or simply attached to the body and linked to a network. It is still early days..."

Alan: Ha, ha, ha.

"...but a wireless future with edible chips is clearly looming large on the horizon."

Alan: Oh boy, oh boy. So it goes on and on, as we all get programmed. That part there is an old handout. This is a paper handout to newspapers. They just parrot what they're given by the big future think tanks; and that's how we're conditioned—a sort of "rah-rah", excited, "let's be for it all" deal; without us thinking, "wait a minute. What are the consequences of this?" We are always the last to know the real reason, of course. That's the world in which we do live. It's quite something. It's not nice. It's not a nice world at all.

The world that the big control freaks are creating is a hell. The loss of sentience, and even the choice of having it, being taken from you—is a form of murder. It's murder, in fact. This great Brave New World of Huxley, you can see where it's all going, with parallel and virtual realities by the military industrial complex.

Huxley was intensely involved with all of this stuff at Tavistock Institute. He did an awful lot of experimentation with people's brains. Literally, they stuck wires in them and did Delgado type experiments on them, back in the '50's and '60's; they could make them stand up, talk, walk, sit down. It's all well documented material.

In Huxley's speech at Berkeley (which is on my site), you should listen to it. Listen to how this man has an audience chuckling—an ivy school audience, of course, who are all going on to these particular different areas. He says, "most people aren't really happy anyway, so what's wrong, what's wrong in using drugs on them or different kinds of realities? What's wrong with it?" What he's saying, in other words, "from our elitist point of view, we're humane. We're putting you out of your misery by giving you fake realities."

That's what he's really saying, and in the most pleasant way, almost in a 19th century old English accent of the elite. We're well under way now to this.

As I say, the last 50 years, especially, of accelerating cultural chaos as they breakdown the old culture and brought in the new atheistic type, to make us all think that we have no other thing beyond us than just science, and life and death, and Darwinism. We dehumanize ourselves by accepting all their propaganda and their expert testimonies that "we're just animals."

The whole idea, and it's always been corrupted once they start, but the whole idea of initial religions was always taken to free mankind, and to do so, at least, after hundreds or maybe thousands of years of tyranny under old empires, old ruling families. Religion, initially, was to give the individual a choice between obeying the ruthless elitists of their day or obeying the rules of what they thought was their deity. That was the first time that happened in history, especially with Christianity in its early, early phase. First time when people had a choice of obeying ruthless leaders and evil tyranny or saying, "wait a minute now. What does my conscience say to my deity?" That's what it initially did. That's why it was taken over so quickly by the authorities and used against the public. Every religion is the same.

That's been successfully removed and you have a New Age wishy-washy religion given by the elite, who promoted it from the beginning, so that you don't want to look at the negative at all. Psychologically, you're already disarmed. You're told to be "happy, happy, happy," like little children, your whole life long; and you'll pay anything for an experience of the supernatural. Those are the candidates who will go into the great claims that are made when the chips come out for brain implants, and no doubt, they'll be an Oprah to promote it as a great thing.

Things are very predictable, but the only ones who are not predictable (according to the first article I read) are few, but they are not quite predictable. There are random factors in all of this brave new matrix world coming up. Random factors, which they can't foresee, which will come to the fore; but really, we shouldn't get into it. We shouldn't get that far. The biggest problem is not just the elite, it's the bulk of the population—that you know support the elite, because whatever the elite do, they will go along with it. That's what's called democracy. The mob can be counted on to do what the elite want them to do. It's only the individuals that cause the problems.

In fact, the elite couldn't survive at all, with their corrupt monetary and commercial system, never could for thousands of years, without the quiet consent of the majority. The majority are just as much of a problem as the elite. When you really look at the whole scenario, there are too few good people, too few normal people left in this world. That's the big problem. There are many happy psychopaths, in all strata, right down to the bottom of society, who'll go along for self-gain with the whole agenda. They have no problems recruiting the monsters to work all over their camps, across the planet, for torturing people.

Where do you think these creatures come from? They're bred by the ordinary people, and found to be psychopathic. That's where you find them.

There are too few good people alive today. By being good, I don't mean you obey the rules. Everyone who is classified as "good" obeys the rules, even if the rules are terrible. You'll still be called good, because culture is flexible. It's moldable and shapeable and can be directed, which the culture creators are well aware of. Being good, in the sense that I'm talking about, is having a conscience—a conscience upon which you must act.

So there you have it. You have and you all know the agenda. You all know you have choices, as to whether to go along with this agenda. Is life so bad that we'll be so happy to just jump head-long into this virtual reality, this fake system, where we'll have a utopia—A seeming world of bathing in cotton wool, while all the time we're really a form of energy, like the Matrix movie, doing all kinds of monotonous jobs but not knowing it. Like Huxley said, "most people aren't happy anyway. What's wrong with altering their perceptions?"

That's very humane of him and his kind. Of course, what he didn't say was—since he and his kind had always been in charge—they've never given us any peace to be happy, to be content, for any length of time. This system isn't designed to give you peace. Just the opposite, it's meant to keep you on edge, never knowing if you'll be sick tomorrow and lose your home because you can't pay a mortgage (the gage until death, or the measure until you die), and the banks flip it again, or lose your home that you're renting. You lose your job or have economic depression or war, or the usual plethora of fear factors that are thrown at every single generation, because they haven't given a single generation any peace. It's not designed to allow you to have peace. Yet, by the building up of tension and uncertainty in this world, we have changed so drastically. Many times they can get us to adapt step-by-step into their big mouse trap, where we will be so happy to grab the cheese, when it promises us such relief from all our worldly cares.

Youngsters are already being trained that this is a great thing. All their heroes, all their superheroes in the comic books have chips in them. They're all part cyborg. There's no parent there to tell them that it is a complete fantasy. It's a planned fiction. The parents don't know themselves. There's not enough wise older people to pass on the wisdom. If the parents don't know, the children certainly won't know. Fantasy is a great method, one of the best methods, to indoctrinate into adaptation of a world that has been planned, by people who know the sciences. Those who know the sciences work for the military industrial complex of the world. There is only one.

Many people will love this new form of socialism, this upgraded, updated form of socialism, where it will seem that all your cares are being taken care of for you, by the experts, and you can play forever; but

nothing will be real. On the other hand, we have uncertainty if we live in the real world, that we're in charge of our own thoughts, hopefully, because many people don't want to be in charge of their own thoughts. That's why they're addicted to fantasy. It never occurs to them—what is entertainment is actually their programming. Silence and their own thoughts can make them panic, because they're not used to it.

For those who can handle thinking, and the enjoyment of being able to reason and think, the time is running short, because the war, really, is stepping up on them. The ones who are awake, and I don't mean just awake to their part in the system, their time period changing. I mean those who understand the overall picture—past, present and future. There's a joy in being awake. There's a joy in breaking free from all the indoctrination. There's a joy in understanding the esoteric side of things and being able to apply them to what is happening.

Just a quick note here:

I've had lots of people asking where they can find the article I read from "The Guardian", the complete article; the 90-page document from the Department of Defence, the UK Division. You'll find it in my "Article section". I've made sure you'll see what it is. It was listed under the DCDC, which is Department of Concepts and Doctrine Center, which is the think tank for the Department of Defence. In addition, it is the one, really, that gives out the big future scenarios for the NATO group of countries. I'm adding "UK Department of Defence" to it, to make it more clear to people what it is. Look into the "Article Section," and you'll find it on my website.

It's funny how synchronicities work. People who wakeup and go beyond the fear stage of: "my goodness, it's just my little world that's changing suddenly. My normal is moving on to something else." They've got beyond that phase, and realized your normal was just what was approved, by the elite, for a time now gone by. For those, you'll find that synchronicities do occur.

The other day, I was thinking about mobs, and I was thinking about how, down through history, you have one mob being stirred up by a psychopathic elite, who understand the sciences of sociology and mob rule. Therefore, they stir up mobs to fight other mobs; and those who were part of a mob, what they're really doing is projecting all the terror or fear within themselves, and hatred, and projecting it on to others, who are just the same as themselves, generally. It's like two military groups doing battle. The ordinary people on the battlefield are just the ordinary people, from either side, who are told to kill each other and who are fed propaganda to make them do it. They don't profit from it themselves. In fact, their whole society is always changed, regardless of who appears to win; and yet it continues. The same scenario continues over and over. Revolution is the same way, where the big mob, who often have lots of grievances, genuine ones, think that this is going to create a utopia for them and all their fears will

disappear in a just society. They forget that their leaders, generally, will be the psychopaths who will then have power over them, even more so. One tyranny for another—the frying pan into the fire.

It reminded me of an old poem written by Yeats, because sometimes poetry or even song (which is just poetry in song, if it's done properly), is an easy, quick, effective way to get a complex message across in few words. That's the best kind of teaching. Yeats, I think he called it, "The Great Day," and (if I remember) he said:

"HURRAH for revolution and more cannon-shot!

A beggar upon horseback lashes a beggar on foot.

Hurrah for revolution and cannon come again!

The beggars have changed places, but the lash goes on."

In other words, it's a new day—same shit, same thing; new boss, same shit, because the psychopaths are always in control, and they always say and do the right things until they're in power. Afterwards, I was thinking about that, and Yeats came back to me, I got a letter from someone who emails me, someone with a few dogs, in the States. She was telling me about a poignant thing, which obviously would stick with anyone.

She said, "There was a sad summer story that occurred here on the main streets of New Jersey, towards the end of the raging Vietnam era. The terrible event definitely depicts the scarring of America that was planned, and you have mentioned. A young woman of 18 years was rapped by about 30 men on the streets of Mantoukin (or possibly Metuchen), but it's New Jersey where she lived. (I remember when that happened. I was really young at the time.) Then gasoline was used and she was immolated (she was set on fire). She was murdered by a mob because she had a boyfriend, a marine who was in Vietnam. I'm sure Moloch was well fed."

She goes on to say, "I was 14 years old, living near Napo Mountains, where I read about it in the newspaper while home on vacation. The dead girl was a classmate attending the same school that I was in, in Massachusetts. We knew each other and were the only two from New Jersey. I remember calling the headmaster and telling him of the news."

She goes on to tell me about some (just a few) of this elite crew (because they were an elite bunch) of the left-wingers, who thought they were left-wingers, I'm sure, opposing it all; because mobs are mobs, you see, either side. Their thoughts are never their own; and they project their hate onto others. She said at the end, "My friend's name was Margo. She was tall and pretty and she could write. I wanted to be like her. There was a beauty in her sadness. She loved Yeats. (That, somehow, is synchronicities.) She was elegant with a neck like a swan, and yet she was sacrificed in futility by the mob because they projected their hate of something else onto her."

That's the problem with mob rule. The mob, as the high Masons have said, can always be counted on to do their dirty work for them, because the mob are indeed, truly, the profane—in all ages.

It's interesting, I think that Yeats himself was a Mason, probably a lower Mason, because everyone who's anyone, in the last couple of hundred years, that's put out there, is generally a Freemason. Not that they understand an awful lot at that level. Yeats did wear a ring. He had a ring with a hawk and a butterfly on it. The hawk is a predator, and people love predators, at least the psychopathic crowd does. That's why they have them on their Coats of Arms. If you go into ancient, ancient history, even in Sumer, and they uncovered buildings with the frescos on them, and the elite of all ages, down through the ages (because it's the same elite, really), you'll find pictures of them, drawings on their horses with their hawks on their arms. You see the hawk around Horus, as he sits in the position of secrecy, or Harpocrates. Yeats wore the ring with a hawk and a butterfly, because, you see, we humans have different sides to us. We have emotion and we have logic. This is an old battle, which is often epitomized for the exoteric crew into left-brain/right-brain, male/female.

However, you see, completion of the perfected person used to (at least in ancient times) mean someone who didn't deny either. They didn't let either rule. Those psychopaths use what they think is logic. Emotion is simply a tool to be used on people beneath, the ordinary people; but they themselves do not feel those emotions. They feel excitement and the power of conquering. That's how they get off in life—domination. They're sadistic. The lesser psychopaths are sadomasochists, who worship the sadists above them, wishing they were up there. They love the predator. The hawk symbolizes logic: straight to its target. The butterfly, though, symbolizes, as Yeats knew, a crooked road of intuition; and he said himself, that "wisdom is a butterfly and not a gloomy bird of prey."

Our lives are not meant to be some format—some computer format, from birth to death, where: You're born. You go to kindergarten. You go to school. You go into a job. You get trained. You work. You may or may not breed. You pay taxes. You buy and consume. You buy insurance for your burial. You're a good citizen. Now that is a systems format. That's not living. That's not called living. That is the land of the dead. That's the land that the psychopath has created. It's also the system which many people will fight

to keep, never realizing it was never theirs. We're supposed to have time in life to be like the butterfly, which goes all over the place, but it knows where it's going. Intuition pulls it on.

INTUITION is your link to something higher and beyond this. We've got to stop projecting our own fears and worries and hatreds onto those people "over there," whoever the new target may be, at any time, in any era. The mob wants everyone to be the same as themselves. They have a control freak mentality within them. They don't want someone being different, dressing differently, looking different, speaking differently or having different customs. That is also the MR. (modus operandi) of those who want a global rigid structured planned society.

What we need is a new way, a different way—one way which is out of the control of the elite. It's outside their formatted think tank projections of the future, where they project our reactions to everything we plan to do. We must not react the way they expect. We must go past them, beyond them, over them and around them; and eventually we have to push them all out of the picture. We can't go on in this way of predator worship and inhumanness to others, because they have told us where they're going to take us, into a matrix where there'll be no more you.

I don't speak for the majority of the people, because I know the majority will like socialism in a fantasy reality, where even the programs are made by others for them, and they won't have to worry their pretty little heads, but it's not for everyone. The ones outside of that are the ones to whom I speak. The ELITE couldn't do anything WITHOUT the CONSENT of the MAJORITY. They count on it. They're symbiotic; but there are many people, too, outside of that, who know there must be another way—and our intuition guides us.

From Hamish and myself, it's a very hot day here, very muggy, very hot; and with the rain that was here last week, the mosquitoes are all cheering like crazy, because they breed like crazy when it's wet. Now it's humid and hot. So, from Hamish and myself, we're going to try and keep cool. It's good night, and may your god or your gods, and your intuition go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:08 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#200](#)

Hi, I'm Alan Watt and today is February 2, 2007. This is cuttingthroughthematrix.com with another spontaneous blurb, which generally are just thoughts that flicker through my mind as the day progresses or come out just before I talk, things come to the surface sometimes.



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

I was thinking about the crisis we live through all through our lives, one after the other. That's crisis, not lives I'm talking about, and how the average person not only can't really keep up with it all, all the real things that happen, the real fears and the crisis which are manipulated, the possible crisis coming up. All the things that keep us on edge, fearful and obedient and obedience is the real technique. That is, it comes out of fear mongering, obedience, the technique of creating it.

Tribal nature makes most people who are followers look to the leader for the answers to solve their problems. That's why you have a Santa Claus, the good daddy who a child thinks or has been taught to think brings all the freebies to them, the greatest con for commercialization ever devised. That's why people turn towards their deity, whatever one they've been given, to solve their problems for them. That's why the child looks towards the parent. At least they used to in the old days. Now they don't really have to. They've got guidance counselors at school, who often do in this day and age have more contact and exchange more information, have more conversations with the children than the parents do.

You have to look back to see how the plans that were laid down for the centuries were to culminate in a New World Order for the Age of Aquarius. This is the age where many of the helpers, the workers towards this at the low levels thought they were going to bring in the Age of Peace and happiness, the infantile dream of having no worry, just living a perpetual childhood.

They gave them the "hippy movement" as they called it and broke out an updated form of music, which had been experimented with in the 1920's. The music was to be accompanied with drugs and miniskirts and different fashion designs, aimed specifically at a younger generation. It's always a young generation you must capture if you want to move things in a big way and move the agenda forward.

In the 1920's when they brought out the Charleston and the miniskirts and the free love and made booze a very naughty thing to have, which guaranteed that booze cans sprung up all over the place and the young would go to them, and they also brought in drugs too. Cocaine was being thrown around in a heavy way back in the '20, the Roaring '20's.

The problem with the free love and the cocaine and the drugs and the booze was that they didn't have the pill at that time. They didn't have all the abortion clinics up and running, and so they had a tremendous fallout from pregnancies and certainly back street abortionists sprung up all over the place. I mean that's a whole different story in itself. The homes, the orphanages, which we know today the big ones sprung up to take care of all the unwanted children that came out of that era. They didn't have the welfare state and all that. What happened was the big planners of culture went back to the drawing board with what they learned and revamped it all and suddenly in the '60's it burst out all over with the pop music – so father, the pop, was followed by the rock you see and drugs.

Britain, the BBC was one of the biggest pushers for the drugs because they got these groups that suddenly appeared out of nowhere and we know from exposure since that they were trained by professionals to appear on the scene. They came out of nowhere at the time and were being pushed on "Top of the Pops", that was a BBC one where they come on and they'd mime their song. Then the next bunch would come on and mime their song. They had to mime because they didn't even give them time to plug anything in or set up their gear. It's impossible, but most of the viewers never noticed that. They thought they were playing and the parents did too that watched this, and it all seemed very innocent at the beginning except when they would bring on certain leaders of the groups for interviews and they were always stoned out of their minds. Some of them fell off the chairs and the interviewers rather than be taken aback or the television cutting that part, the interviewer would turn to the camera and give this naughty wink, like ha, ha, aren't we naughty. This was all to encourage the whole drug movement. An idea as I said that they tried before on a more limited scale under prohibition, which made it really exciting to get into booze cans where the drugs were too.

They coupled this with the advent of the pill for unwanted pregnancies to stop that, at least for the ones who took it. They had tremendous fallout for a lot of the women who came down with blood clots and strokes and so on, but that was all kind of hushed up at the time. We definitely saw tremendous changes and the newspapers began to also rant on about this exciting period of change and hippy communes were being sponsored to go off and try and live in the woods. These little communes were awful like the habitat areas – a preliminary habitat area of the United Nations, which they're promoting at the moment and shortly will be pushed into effect. Nothing happens by chance in culture. It's promoted to the public who simply go along thinking it's actually theirs and nothing works greater than conning a young generation into telling them that this is their culture.

The youngsters have no reason to disbelieve this. They thought it was their culture because all the magazines suddenly appeared, youth magazines, teenage magazines hyping it up, but it wasn't designed by teenagers. It was designed by very old people who knew the business of culture creation.

THE DRUGS TIED IN WITH THE BREAKING DOWN OF SOCIETY. It was one of the reasons which would be pushed for creating massive internal armies of police and special drug squads, a whole buildup of officialdom that would eventually control a future population. That's partly the reason they had to have the drugs there and also to literally create such disruption within society that the old customs, the old way, the culture (your cult, culture), your cult would be broken down; and it wasn't yours anyway because the previous one had been designed as well for them. It definitely separated the generations. That was the encouragement of it.

TO BREAK A GENERATION FROM ADOPTING THE WAYS OF THE PREVIOUS ONE – that's really why it was pushed.

Out of the blue came these eccentric talkers, talkers on stage, widely publicized, like Dr. Timothy Leary who would often go on the stage with his white coat of the scientists, the new priests you see, and exemplify and glorify drugs to make the youth think it's so exciting. Alternate experiences, the Aldous Huxlian technique of mind control, really; because if you're not in charge of your mind, who is? Why would hand it over to someone else? – which lots of people do.

We know now that Timothy Leary worked for the CIA. That is no surprise and it wasn't even a surprise to me when I was small watching all this stuff happening and watching adults' reactions to it or watching older children's reactions to it and how they adopted the outfits – the gene theory. That's the gene theory, the blue jeans, the Blue Lodge, the similarity of the uniforms in China and also the miniskirts and the free love attitude. However, they never talked about the sexually transmitted diseases which went rampant as well and that begins another story.

However, Timothy Leary, it's an interesting name, Timothy, because if you speak it out you've got "time of the leary" you see and "the leary" in old Europe and in England was the man who went around with the long pole with the light on the end, the burning light, to light the street lamps which were gas in the 1800's into the early 1900's. There's no coincidence there with his name.

Looking at history can be comical at times because some things are put right out there so obviously for certain people to understand, but the rest of the masses don't. They will speak of these things and be very serious about them without knowing what it even means.

A lot of countries had their own versions of Leary, promoting this stuff to students. You'll find in the behavioral sciences back in the '60, definitely in the '70's, they came out with a wired up motorcycle helmet which produced a mild magnetic field on a certain frequency and this would give you altered states, the same types of altered states in fact as certain of the drugs do, the hallucinogenic drugs.

"Purple Haze"
By Jimi Hendrix

Purple Haze all in my brain,
lately things don't seem the same,
actin' funny but I don't know why
'scuse me while I kiss the sky.

Purple Haze all around,
don't know if I'm coming up or down.

Am I happy or in misery?
Whatever it is, that girl put a spell on me.

Help me
Help me

A form of EMP (electromagnetic pulsations) can also alter your reality, make you see things which aren't there, yet in the behavioral sciences it's well understood that they can give you the exact same experiences with this helmet as the drugs they use in Latin America, Peru and so on for their experiences and you'll see the same things. You have the Lilliputian ones where you see small people and it's caused by alterations in the temporal lobe of the brain. You can also stretch it further into the HAARP technology which also beams out EMP and that could control, at least as we know in theory, whole nations of people. Altering the temporal lobe will make you highly excited or placid depending on the slight variations of the frequency.

The reality we live in is a manufactured reality, scientifically put together, so complex because it's your entire reality. It's all the facets that control it, manipulated from a single head you might say, the capstone, and drugs were thrown over university walls at some points out of limos in garbage bags to get the whole ball rolling, free.

Prior to that, we can look into all of the medicines that suddenly came out in the 1800's by the Bayer Company in England. The Bayer is the family name or Bower of Rothschild. They still have the Bayer patent. They run Bayer that makes aspirin today. That's one of their family businesses. They're always involved in drugs on the one hand and money on the other and the running of countries. In the 1800's, they came out with all these medicines which had opiates in them, so no matter what your problem was they would have brand a medicine with an opiate in it, which also could produce these experiences. It drug people down, made them compliant and made them manageable. However, it was highly addictive so they'd lose certain functioning abilities.

They really tried that on the population of Britain, but luckily Britain at that time had a healthy pub industry and the people preferred to go to the pubs where they'd socialize and chat about politics and all that kind of stuff and pass on local and regional and international news. The pubs in a sense defeated the opium industry when they tried to bring it into the population of Britain and other parts of Europe.

At that time, there was no prescription needed. You could buy it over-the-counter. The same people, the same families in fact that had forced the opium into China in the opium wars are still running the show today. You see the same family names and then in the U.S. they still go to Yale. It's hereditary.

And you wonder why the drugs proliferate always into the poorest areas. The crimes develop because people must get their fix. Police forces constantly recruit and up their quotas for more and more manpower to deal with this problem and yet it's a rigged problem. Both sides are run by the same capstone as I say.

Back in 1996, an article was put out in "Everybody's News" which was a Cincinnati alternative paper and it was called "The Jeff Lynch Story", so I'm going to read a little bit of this tonight. It's an interesting story to see an average person with an American culture joining the military and his experiences, when at every stage of the game he thought he was doing the right thing.

Alan: This was on page 8 of "Everybody's News", November 29th to December 5th, 1996.

The story was put out by Randy Katz, K-A-T-Z.

These days, 34-year-old Cincinnati native Jeffrey Lynch deals in antiques, applies his skill as an artist and photographer, paints houses and does other odd jobs to support himself while he pursues his dream of producing documentary films.

In the early 1980's, however, Jeff Lynch had very different aspirations. He was committed to a career in the U.S. military and in 1982 became one of only a handful of a group of 300 recruits to complete the U.S. Army's intensive and harrowing two-year courses in "Special Forces Airborne Tactics and Medical Training" at Fort Benning in Georgia and Fort Sam Houston in Texas.

Lynch subsequently opted for the service in the Coast Guard and saw duty as a Quarter Master aboard the U.S. Coast Guard Cutter, Steadfast. In that capacity and the words of an official unit commendation, he gave meritorious service in helping to carry out the Coast Guard's primary mission in the Caribbean to disrupt maritime and air smuggling of marijuana and cocaine into the United States.

But while Lynch and his shipmates made some sizeable high-seas busts of marijuana shipments, he said he never saw or interdicted an ounce of cocaine. Though Lynch didn't see any U.S. bound shipments of cocaine, he did hear about some. Lynch's information came from an unexpected but authoritative source.

While on shore leave in Honduras, Lynch ran into an old Special Forces buddy, one of the men who had finished a medical course along with him at Fort Sam Houston. The man, however, was not in uniform. In the course of their conversation in an out of the way bar in the Honduran coastal city of Puerto Cortés,

Lynch said his buddy told him he was an active undercover duty carrying out covert operations for the CIA's program in support of the contras.

Alan: Remember the Iran-Contra scandal for drugs. It's amazing how much has happened, huge things really, and we skip over them and that's a whole field in itself for those who want to look into it. With Ollie North who wanted to have – he wanted a team to bring in martial law over the whole country.

Lynch said his friend also told him that he had seen a plane load of cocaine cleared for takeoff from a CIA maintained airstrip in Honduran jungle and that the plane was bound for a U.S. Military Base in this country. The plane's pilot, Lynch friend told him, was supplied by the CIA with codes that would allow him to clear U.S. Customs Air Surveillance. The contents of the plane his friend made clear were destined for sale on the streets of America to help fund the CIA's covert support of the contra war against Nicaragua. In that moment Jeff Lynch's ideas about his relationship to this country's military agenda changed forever. This is his story.

I enlisted in the Special Forces, the Green Berets when I was 18 in September of '81 Lynch recalls. I had the idea that this would be my rite of passage to manhood. I've seen John Wayne in the "Green Beret" (that's the movie) and the hormones were raging.

Lynch never knew his natural father. His mother's marriage to his stepfather broke up when Lynch was 12 and thereafter he was raised in St. Petersburg, Florida by his grandparents. His grandfather had also been in the military, but he was less than thrilled about his grandson's decision.

He told me I was crazy for enlisting in Special Forces, Lynch recalls. Shortly after beginning training, Lynch began to think his grandfather was right. Looking back, I don't know how I made it. I was in the Army Reserve on active duty for two years training. Of the roughly 300 recruits, people from all over the Army who started out with us at Fort Bragg, only 14 completed the stress training at Fort Benning and were sent to the medical training course at Fort Sam Houston.

The pace and intensity of the Special Forces training, says Lynch, were designed to weed out most people. It wasn't only physical hardship; it was also psychological stress. We – those who survived the entire training course were very tight because we went through a lot together.

Alan: That's the bonding that's forced in. There's a lot of psychological bonding goes on, which is intensified through scientific methods of training.

One of the most harrowing and effective training procedures at Fort Sam Houston was the poetically designated "goat lab," Lynch says. It was an experience he'll never forget.

They would take a full M-16 clip and empty it into a herd of goats. Then, as surreal as it sounds, an instructor in a white smock would stand over us while we went to work. We tried to simulate a battlefield and our job was to do everything we could to try and save these goats. It sounds cruel, but it was an effective training. You can read in a book over and over how they stopped arterial hemorrhaging, but when that artery is spurting blood in your face and you take that clamp with your hand on it and the bleeding stops, it gives you a high level of confidence.

Alan: It also would help to further dehumanize you with natural feelings. That's also part of the procedure, to abuse then help, you see.

Lynch also received intensive training in the most sophisticated surgical techniques, some of which are not taught to civilian physicians until their surgical residencies after medical school and in addition to saving lives Lynch was taught how to take them.

They taught us how to kill people and to make it look like someone else did it, says Lynch. They taught us how to kill a person and make it look like it was suicide.

He understood the rationale for that paradoxical element in his training course, but he was never comfortable with it. He was also concerned about the impact active duty and the Special Forces would have on his young marriage. By the end of his training, Lynch's concept of Special Forces active duty no longer was based on fantasies about John Wayne. The reality spending two or six to nine months of the year in third-world countries training indigenous rebel forces to overthrow governments the U.S. considered undesirable didn't seem to him worth wrecking his marriage for.

He opted instead for active duty in the Coast Guard. He went to the Navy's Quarter Master School and received a posting out of his adopted hometown of St. Petersburg on the medium endurance Coast Guard Cutter Steadfast.

Lynch served aboard the Steadfast from 1984 through '87 as the ship's crew focused on nabbing illicit vessels in and around the Caribbean, choke points such as Yucatan passage and the windward passage of Cuba. In those three years he estimates he was involved in seizing several tons of marijuana on the high seas, though not one drop of cocaine.

The drug shipment that made the most lasting impact on Lynch, however, was the one his captain let go free. It was off the Yucatan Peninsula early one morning, Lynch says. I was on a watch with a young inexperienced ensign. It was my job as Quarter Master to keep track of where the ship was and to keep the official log, which was used in court whenever we brought people to justice.

Alan: That's why you log on to the computer. It's a legality; it's being used as a record, which one day will be used against you.

It was really important to be very neat and precise so I would keep a rough log then go back and enter the information in the official log. What happened that morning, however, would never become an official entry in the Steadfast's log.

We had picked up a radar contact, Lynch recalls. It was a good sized craft running darkened ship, that is with no lights, as if attempting to avoid detection. We came up on it and hit it with a spotlight. It was a Columbian fishing trawler converted; it was loaded with dope. There was even marijuana stacked on the decks. You could smell it.

Lynch says he advised an ensign to alert the ship's operations officer, as called for by Coast Guard procedures, shortly after making radar contact with the suspected vessel. The officers were asleep in their cabins, however, and the ensign hesitated to wake them up before making sight contact with the Columbian vessel.

Shortly after the sighting had been made, though, everyone on board the Steadfast was wide awake. We'd sometimes go weeks without seeing anything illegal, says Lynch. This was a big bust. The captain comes up and he's elated, as we all are, then the operations officer turns to me and says, "Quarter Master Lynch, where's the EPIC check?" E-P-I-C, EPIC is the acronym for the Coast Guard's El Paso Information Center, which is electronically linked to Washington based military and government authorities.

Alan: I like the name El Paso – like you pass it, passago.

All Coast Guard ships are required to obtain EPIC clearance before taking action against any foreign vessel in international waters. In this case, however, the ensign had failed to inform EPIC of their action, even though a boarding party from the Steadfast was already steering towards the Columbian trawler. The captain gets on the radio and orders the boarding party to return to the ship, Lynch says. They send the name and location of the trawler to EPIC and the word comes back that is a Category One vessel.

Category One, Lynch explains, is a code that automatically instructs all Coast Guard personnel that they are not to interfere with or even contact any vessels so designated. These dirt bags had been claiming “no speak English” when we tried to make radio contact, Lynch says. Now the captain gets on the radio and tells them, “sorry to have interrupted your voyage. We’ve been diverted to an emergency search and rescue mission 100 miles east of here. You have a pleasant voyage north.” Then we turned and steamed away full throttle. The bridge of the Steadfast fell silent, Lynch says, while he struggled to control his own rage.

By this time my marriage was on the rocks, due to the long separations caused by his sea duty. I’m writing everything down in my rough log and saying under my breath, “this is bullshit, this is bullshit.” And the captain sees me writing this and comes over to me and says, Petty Officer Lynch, you don’t need to put all that stuff in your official log.

Lynch says the captain instructed him to enter only the time and place of the interception and to note that that the encounter was determined not to be of law enforcement value. I was angry, says Lynch. I said, sir, no disrespect, but this is bullshit. Meanwhile my duty officer was looking at me as if to say you are nuts because you just don’t say that to the captain. In fact, Lynch’s actions could have lead to a serious charge against him had his captain been so inclined.

Fortunately for Lynch, he wasn’t. Instead Captain F.J. Schmidt summoned Lynch to his cabin and after issuing a stern warning about the consequences of any further behavior such as Lynch had exhibited on the bridge that morning, he explained to him the real nature of a Category One vessel designation. He told me that designation is set up to protect undercover informants. We would have had an undercover DEA agent aboard that boat and if we had boarded them we could have gotten our people killed; and I felt terrible.

That experience off the Yucatan Peninsula wasn’t the only time that Lynch found himself felling terrible as a result of conflict between the demands of his duty and the dictates of his own conscience. While helping carrying out another aspect of the Coast Guard’s mission in the Caribbean, he took the photo of Haitian refugees sprawling on the deck of the Steadfast that appears on the cover of this week’s EN.

We had intercepted them in the windward passage of Cuba, Lynch says. In the middle of the photo you can see two of the male Haitians looking sadly at something. They were watching their boat sink after our gunners had fired on it. Part of the refugees’ inconsolable sadness undoubtedly stemmed from what they knew lay ahead for them. Our orders were to return these people to Haiti. It was still during the Devali regime.

When we docked there the Haitian police drove paddy wagons right out onto the loading docks. They would beat the refugees savagely right in front of our eyes as they came off the ship. Then they loaded them up and took them away. Lynch's most distressing and disillusioning encounter, however, came not at sea but on land while helping to train Honduran navy personnel in the techniques of drug interdiction.

The Steadfast dropped anchor off Puerto Cortés and Lynch and some of his shipmates were granted 12-hour shore leave. Lynch rambled off on his own and eventually happened on a little bar where he stopped in for a drink and a sandwich before returning to his ship. There he says he ran across a former acquaintance whom he had never expected to see again, let alone in a seedy Honduran bar. The man was a fellow American, one of that handful who had completed Special Forces training with Lynch at Fort Sam Houston.

I didn't recognize him at first, said Lynch. First of all, you don't expect to see other Americans in a place like that and here he is with long hair and an earring sitting in civilian clothes. Lynch will not divulge the name of the former Special Forces comrade out of concern and in doing so he placed a man's life in danger. However, Lynch says he had no trouble recognizing his fellow goat lab veteran once he spotted him.

He says, Lynch what the hell are you doing here? Then he says the former comrades swapped stories for about an hour but he asked his buddy, what's with the hair? Lynch said his friend informed him he was working covert down here. We're not supposed to be here. Lynch said his friend told him the cover was necessary because Congress had cut off funds for the contras. He was on active duty A-team out of Fort Bragg, said Lynch, working covertly undercover for the CIA in support of the contras.

He was a Green Beret, a non-commissioned officer, still an enlisted man receiving active duty pay and working covertly for the agency, but if he was caught he had to lie and say he was a mercenary acting on his own. He told me he was in Puerto Cortés to meet a shipment of arms and to be escorted along with several other CIA subcontractors, none of whom was present among the five or six other people in the bar where Lynch said he met his friend to a contra camp in the mountains near the Nicaraguan border several hours away.

Lynch says that when his friend heard what he was doing in Honduras training the Hondurans to board ships and seize drug shipments in accordance with international law, it struck the undercover Special Forces soldier as funny. He said, you guys are down here trying to stop the cocaine? We're sending it back to the states I said. You're kidding. What do you mean? He said, I've seen them loading it on the planes, tons of the stuff, pure cocaine. They, Lynch says, were the contras – people working with the Nicaraguan resistance forces and he's telling me he's seen tons of the stuff being loaded on planes and it's being flown back to the states and sold in America to finance the freedom fighters.

At one point Lynch says, his friend responded to his expressions of disgust and disbelief by saying the drug shipments were a small price to pay for freedom.

Alan: That's how it's rationalized.

It blew my mind, said Lynch. Here vice president George Bush had come on board the Steadfast on the previous New Year's Day in the Bahamas, shook the hand of every member of the crew and gave us a rah-rah speech about what a great job we were doing as soldiers on the front lines of the war on drugs. Reagan, Bush, North, I know they knew what was going on.

Lynch said his friend told him about one plane in particular that he'd seen with his own eyes loaded with cocaine to be flown from Honduras to an Air Force base in Texas. There, Lynch says, his friend told him the cocaine was offloaded and allowed to be sold in the streets of America. I said, whoa, what happens when these guys hit U.S. airspace and get confronted by customs? He told me that the pilot has a special designation code that they give customs and customs lets them right in.

Alan: The same thing as they were doing with the ships.

Lynch said most of what his friend told him, he presented to me in the form of a joke. He thought it was funny that I was trying like hell to stop drugs getting back to America and he was helping to get them in. It may have been like a joke but Lynch said he is certain his friend was not kidding and Lynch certainly wasn't laughing.

Lynch had given his Special Forces comrade his word that he would not let the information imparted that afternoon in a little bar in Puerto Cortés go any further. For years he kept the secret even when high school friends taunted him when he came home during leave. They'd say, what the hell are you doing out there? You have so much coke around here you must not be doing your job. It really bothered me. Even after his military discharge in 1987, Lynch mentioned the conversation to no one except his wife and close family. His marriage, however, did not long survive the strain that his military service placed on it.

A second marriage ended up when the failure of the war on drugs came home to Lynch in a very direct way. His wife succumbed to heroin addiction. Meanwhile, Lynch used his veterans' benefits to attend film schools at the Ohio State University where he once managed using a handheld camera to interview Ollie North and asked him pointed questions about contra drug operations. Eager to corroborate his own information and to satisfy his own conscience, Lynch sought out any and all public disclosures regarding the CIA contra drug connection.

He closely followed, as most of the media did not, the Congressional hearings chaired 10 years ago by Senator Bob Kerrey which looked into a broad range of CIA complicity in worldwide drug operations and other illicit activities in support of friendly governments. He clipped and saved the 1993 New York Times that seemed to bear his own experience aboard the Steadfast when the crew was ordered to let the trawler full of marijuana go free. The Times and 60 Minutes both did stories about a covert CIA drug sting operation that went awry and resulted in a ton of nearly pure cocaine reaching the United States courtesy of the agency's anti-drug program in Venezuela.

Then last August, the San Jose Mercury News published an in-depth series of articles by a reporter Gary Webb which purported to prove the direct legacy of the American government's covert support for the Nicaraguan guerrillas was the crack cocaine epidemic afflicting America's inner cities, particularly Los Angeles—

Alan: Well, you always dope the angels first, eh?

Hearing about the series now with its own website on Internet, Lynch wrote to the paper and obtained a copy. When he read it he felt as if he had been awakened from a long nightmare. I said, thank God, after more than 10 years the truth has finally come out about what was going on down there. Others, however, weren't so sure. Many in the mainstream press pooh-poohed the Mercury News series and criticized Webb for making overly broad inferences about the CIA levels of involvement in the drug shipments.

On November 15th, Jeff Lynch managed to get through as a caller to C-Span's The Washington Journal whose guest that day were Los Angeles Times op-ed page contributing editor, Susan Garment, and Boston Globe columnist, Thomas Oliphant. Lynch asked why the mainstream press seemed to have blown off the Mercury News series, attempted to discredit Webb and had largely ignored the Kerry Commission's report. He also tried to provide a basis for his questions by referring to his own Coast Guard experience in the Caribbean. The C-Span host cut him off.

Alan: You'll find all through the news media a lot of the top people are actually working for the CIA. That's not a secret.

With news organizations and individual journalists throughout the country lining up on one side or the other of the San Jose Mercury News debate, many have accused that paper of irresponsibility suggesting that the CIA had a direct involvement in illegal shipments of cocaine to Los Angeles and other American cities. Jeff Lynch's story bears directly on that controversy.

EN...

Alan: I guess it's EN or N – it's like ON actually in French.

...has independently verified Lynch's service.

Alan: This is actually this paper here, Everybody's News.

Everybody's News has independently verified Lynch's service record with the Coast Guard and has copies of Lynch's training diplomas, commendation letters, certificates of honorable discharge and other records.

In our estimation, Jeffrey Lynch's accounts of his Coast Guard experience appears both accurate and credible and if his former Special Forces training buddy was telling Lynch the truth about seeing a plane loaded with cocaine take off for the U.S. from the CIA maintained airfield in Honduras, it may be history's eventual judgment that the only thing irresponsible about the assertions made in the San Jose Mercury News series was that they didn't go far enough.

And this is old stuff you see because we're being bypassed or it's been bypassed with all the other crisis have come down the pike since then, and it's well called the pike.

This is the world we live in, where that which you think exists for a certain purpose does the opposite. It's really the matrix you live in. Not only that, they've trained populations. Every country's done this to their own people. They've trained their populations to perceive things the way they're taught to perceive things and never to question what's really going on.

We see it even within the churches down through the centuries, where when a priest is caught interfering with little boys who also believed in – I think it was Al Gore's assertions that no child left behind – well, with the church it was no child's behind left. And yet the followers didn't want to believe it because they've been trained to see these upright people as the most honest beings on the planet, regardless of the evidence; and even today when people are caught in the act, so many of them can't believe it's true. They will not believe it's true – the alteration of perception through conditioning.

The fallout on society, all societies, of the drug scene has been tremendous. It's also created large amounts of money for covert "black operations" as they call them and it's also created a huge military force of police within countries who are supposed to combat it; and I have no doubt, too, they're told who to attack and who to let go, who to ignore. The same as every other institution is with their codes and so on.

THE WAR HAS BEEN ON THE PUBLIC. The public are the ones who suffer for this agenda and that's okay for the big boys to decide because it's their world as far as they're concerned. THIS WAR IS ON THE PUBLIC.

It was declared a long time ago. A long time ago and through agencies like Special Forces or the SAS in Britain, they have compartmentalized agencies within them that don't even know what the other hand's doing. They can all go into training together and never know there's a section over there doing the opposite of what you're trained to do or supposed to do with your job. The same in the CIA. The same in the Mossad. The same in MI6 et cetera right through across the whole planet.

It's a double game going on because it's all designed, just like the Cold War was manufactured and designed and financed from the beginning by the same bankers that run the world and the same goal of world government run from Britain. The whole thing was designed to create a huge technological, scientific control of the public through scientific means. That's what it was all heading towards during the Cold War. They said it was going to be won by a war of science.

As they said that those with the most advanced sciences would win that war, they were having annual meetings, international meetings in Moscow with world science organizations where the top scientists of every country that was supposedly opposed to the Soviet regime were allowed to go and attend. Something you would never really do if this was a war which would be won by your scientists, you wouldn't let them go and meet your enemy; and the reason for that being is it was a joke you see.

It was to get every country to finance their government, to be taxed to the hilt in research and development, to protect you, which had nothing to do with the Cold War. It was to do with this present stage we're at now and the age shortly to appear, where we're all totally controlled through scientific technology. That's what it was all about. The two hands work together – the left, the right.

EVERYTHING HAS A DIFFERENT MEANING FROM THE ONE YOU'VE BEEN TAUGHT TO PERCEIVE.

When you look at the old books written in the 1800's and the early 1900's from the big foundations, they were quite blatant about the society they were going to bring under way. A world government. A trained well-behaved society and the eugenics sides of it, of course, went in to the types of people who'd be allowed to live and be allowed to procreate and the ones who would die. That goes even back into the 1800's. You find the beginnings of it openly discussed in Darwin's time, because in the high occult system Darwin's family were part of is partially based on eugenics.

The sad part is young men are always recruited to do the dirty jobs elsewhere and on their own people. They go through conditioning themselves, which help them to accept what they're doing. It can always

be rationalized and justified with enough conditioning no matter what they're doing and the fallout on the public is phenomenal, as drugs for instance have rampaged through society. Rampaged through society, the fallout is incredible and it's still going on.

There's been a youth culture created and promoted through the "culture creators," the industry of culture creation, to help destroy the old and a lot of people in the age, regardless of how old they actually are, to bring in a new age where partially drugs will control their minds – authorized prescribed drugs which you'll have to take. It will be mandatory to take them since the various psychiatric associations have deemed that no one is perfectly sane except themselves and to get peace they have to radically alter the brain chemistry of the populations.

It's not that I like to bring you bad news. You see, this isn't bad news, it's just news. It's always been this way. A war has always been waged on the people by a hidden religion, an oligarchy that understands this religion and their agenda and they know where they're taking the world. Meanwhile, they give us fads to go through, distractions with the pop stars and the media stars and the rap stars and that's what occupies people's minds – trivia.

They go through their life in a haze of trivia and they're taught through ego-syntonic techniques to ignore the unpleasant, "do not look at the unpleasant," and people who don't look at the unpleasant are sitting ducks and that's what they want you to be when you're rolled over.

Well, it's snowing here. I'm sure they'll give us a few good storms to hype up now that they given us actual snow. They'll hype it up in a few storms before spring because they've got to get this global warming agenda on track. They've got to get us convinced we've got to give up every right we thought we ever had and go into a new scientifically designed system of living where everything will be done and chosen for us. That's the real world we're living in, just an agenda.

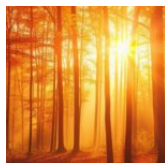
However, I don't mind the snow. Albeit, they brought a lot of it on with the spraying, too, a different kind of spray they use then. Weather control is old stuff.

I'd love to answer more mail. I get so much written mail, I can't – literally, I don't have time in a day to even answer them. The email I try to get through, there's so many people to, and I flag pretty well every one of them to remind me to answer, but as I'm doing it more and more is coming in. This particular talk, even though it's one hour, all in all by the time it's uploaded into the main site and then the podcast and so on and the mirror site, is going to take five hours out of the day.

So I hope you forgive my rush when I do this. This is a natural rush, not the high of the drugs you see. It's a natural speed and we'll talk to you again. From myself and Hamish, who loves the snow—he's got the hair to cope with that without a problem, nature has made him very, very well indeed—it's good night and may your god or gods or whatever you worship go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:09 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY **#201**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

"SING YOUR SONG AND STEAL SOME TIME"

February 28, 2007

It started with a beautiful sky this morning, then watched the planes coming in to do their magic act with their crisscrossing massive trails, right across from east to west and north to south, making all kinds of weird and wonderful patterns with chemicals. Some of the planes even did u-turns and partial circles. Quite artistic in a sense. Maybe they're getting more artists than just pilots, unemployed maybe artists, because they're getting more creative with the sky mapping. Big "Xs" as well because "X" marks the spot.

However, we're not supposed to notice all this you see. It's a hush-hush thing. We're supposed to be diverted and look at Iran because well my goodness, who would have thought – who would have thought that all the times that we were growing up in different generations that secretly the Iranians were the masterminds to take over the whole planet, and at least that's what's emerging now from all the propaganda that's coming out of the West as they've got to demonize the enemy. Very old techniques: Terrify the publics of the world into lots of weird and unimaginable crisis caused by these nasty people over there and then go in and do something about it, so much so, that people will eventually breathe a sigh of relief when you go in and blow them all to smithereens. That's the standard techniques of demonization and dehumanization too of the enemy.

We've watched it time after time down through countless centuries. Same techniques, same formula and the drums beat. The newspapers go into action with little snippets of my God, the Iranians are going to destroy the American food crops. They've been secretly – possibly secretly – reengineering all the food plants and it will knock out the crops in the US breadbasket.

Well you see that's nonsense because it's already being done by Monsanto and all the big boys since they've modified everything there is to modify, including some of the insects, but the drum beats go on and after Iran it will be straight through into Syria since that's the agenda. That's the New American

Century Plan – the Project for a New American Century all coming to pass and we're supposed to sit back, get terrified of these masterminds over there in Iran who have been secretly planning to take over the whole planet and kept it so secret up until now, we had no idea – no idea.

At one time we thought it was the Soviets that were going to do it and then it was the Chinese, but no, it's the Iranians. That's the real masterminds and who would have thought? This is the childish propaganda that unfortunately works so well. Why change a formula when it does work. Same old script: Demonize the enemy, terrify your own public until they're relieved when you go in and invade the enemy. Standard tricks.

You know you can condition people to almost expect tragedy. In psychology they know that a person who's afraid of everything secretly in a sense wishes for it and it isn't until their worst fears materialize that they feel a temporary relief, like a phobic person; yet they can train people, normal people to experience this.

We're on a rush now for a new planet, a new way of living, the global community where we live in little communes and this little commune over here will make the soles of the shoes for the planet and this other commune will make the upper tongue for the shoes and another bunch will make the laces for the shoes, and we'll dress with flowers in our hair and beat tambourines doing simple peasant folk dances; while the elite jet-set all over the planet and drop into what were once country areas for the weekend of camping with all their servants from helicopters because there'll be nobody left on the rural areas. They'll all be moved into the habitat areas making the shoes and laces and stuff to be self-supporting. We've got a wonderful plan, eh?

It's like something out of a fairy story and yet that's literally what the "Agenda 21" system from the United Nations is all about, "Agenda 21" where we'll all live in happy little folk-type communes with fixed populations.

I used to wonder about that actually when I first came to Canada and whether you're driving through Canada or the U.S. after you see all the Masonic signs as you're driving into a town you have a big board with all – it's telling you right away this is a Masonically controlled community. Then you'll see a billboard with the population of the town and I used to wonder how could they get it so even because they'd have 2,000 or 2,100 or 2,200, but it was always even figures and I thought, "my goodness, this is awfully good population control." It was never 2,951 or anything like that. In this upcoming habitat society it will be even more perfect and actual.

You'll have to keep a fixed population because the UN is supposed to dispense all the food ultimately when they are the big stick or benefactors. They'll dish out the food to each country as they've said themselves and it will be up to the elite of each country to keep the population in control because you won't be given extra bread for extra mouths. No doubt once that's on the books and it's working and so many are getting aborted and "we're breeding for our needs" as they say in this practical society that's to come, they'll then readjust it and make it lower and lower until there's only a few peasants making the shoes for the whole planet and the shoe laces and so on. That's what will happen. They don't need such masses of people anymore.

We're all the "useless eaters". You see, if you're not up there by Darwin's standards, the Darwin socialists that run the world, if we haven't made it to the top and stayed there for a few generations, showing we've got good genes, you see, if we haven't made it there, then we're the refuse. We're the "junk genes" that they talk about. We're the junk. We're the left behind amoebas that aren't going to progress any further and become a real person and so we're all failures. That's just it. This is the science – this is all the stuff that comes out of the scientific discussions if you understand what they're saying.

If you listen to the eugenics societies which are now called "Bioethics Committees" – Bioethics Committees. Isn't that nice and warm and fuzzy for the same guys and same offspring actually of the same eugenicists who used to write massive books on the shape of your ear lobe and where your eyebrows were to decide if you had criminal traits. It's the same bunch but they're now called as I say bioethics committees and they have discussed everything under the sun, including who should live and die, all to serve this wonderful upcoming system.

No one voted these guys in. They just appeared one day when they first came out with the "test tube babies." That was the first rumblings that something was beginning to form to take care of this for the people. For goodness sake, we couldn't let the people get involved in this discussion. No, that would never do, so they gradually had these foundations set up, funded from who knows where, but the bankers will throw their cash in there no doubt. When any major thing has to be decided to do with genetic engineering, reengineering, or euthanasia or any of these problems that they have, we have these bioethics committees that are non-governmental but have governmental input. Isn't that something?

See, our whole lives are run by a new type Soviet and that's what the Soviet meant. It was government by committees. We are living in "The Third Wave" of Alvin Toffler, the title of his book where capitalism and communism comes together to go third way, where the elite will still run the show, a sovietized communistic bureaucracy of those lobsters they call "bureaucrats." You know the ones that sit there with the steely eyes and don't see you as a person. They're just like a lobster looking at you. Well the bureaucrats will be communized and they will take care of the masses beneath them. That's what it all

about, the third way, the combination of capitalism and communism. All planned in advance, discussed internationally in advance.

Gorbachev wrote about it in his own book, "Towards A New Civilization," the merging of the two systems and they were set up as apparent opposites by the old, old ancient brotherhood who understand all this stuff and are taught this from a very early age. If you want a change to come, you've got to put forth an alteration to get a counter to the alteration and then come to a compromise and the compromise itself is the new way, the change. Thesis, antithesis and synthesis. You control all sides. You can't simply do it by making a move when no one opposes you. Stubborn refusal to be involved doesn't go very well with them. You've got to get involved so they make you involved one way or another and then when you get something coming out of it that you'd never imagined, they can turn around honestly well you voted us in you see. This is the technique of management of the herd as they say.

Thousands of years ago, they had their little folk sayings, as we always used to have little folk sayings. Little ditties that would make sense like proverbs and they used to say that when an individual child is born your nature was your song and so you'd have songs for so-and-so and you had the Song of Solomon, even though that's esoteric and doesn't mean what you think it does, but you sang your song. That was living your life because the song was your life.

In the old natural systems each person would have their song. Some American Indians would have their particular individual song, like a theme tune. That was their way of communicating with whatever was out beyond them which they sensed. A communication so they communicated by their personal song. Everyone should have their song and what a tragedy to watch people literally mentally and by the destruction of the soul giving up that spark so early on in life and simply living to get old. There's no fire left in them. The song has gone out of them.

I've been involved in music. I know what can be done to a song but also I know what can be done to your own song of life. Then we go through the school system where they pick apart your brain and then reshape it into what's authorized and if you can't conform you're on Ritalin. I don't think anyone says it better than Melanie who sings it with gusto.

Speaking of songs, back in about 1844 I think it was Hebbel who wrote a ballad called "Der Heideknabe." It was about a little boy going through his life and every fear that he had that could happen, every nightmare, did happen, a form of fulfillment of your worst fears. What we have in this system, in this world is a perpetual fear mongering from the media because the media is part of government. To control people you've got to enemies. You've got to have a reason for the suits and ties at the top to stand proudly and gesticulate and pose and read the speeches that are written for them, to tell us all how

they're going to take care of the problems, even the ones that might be, all the might be's that are out there, all the fears of what could be, to keep us in perpetual childhood.

It's only in childhood that you expect all of your fears and problems to be taken care of by those who are older, and what a nightmare to wake up and find out the ones that are older don't know any better than you do. Boy, that's scary, isn't it? All that time you looked up to adults who were just as confused as you were. They were just better actors. That's the world we live in and this same technique is used to control the minds of people, especially in this artificial system which runs on what we're told is a big gambling casino called the stock market where everyone's future is gambled away on a roulette table every day, and depending on the outcome of these masters of the game, we either crash or we keep going on and your job is going to be there tomorrow or it could be gone under in the blink of an eye, depending on how that roulette table, that wheel, spins and where it stops.

Thank goodness we have all these masters of things we haven't a clue of understanding to take care of all of it for us and the reason we can't understand it is because it's all bogus. Whenever you cannot understand how anything works that is vital to your life and your survival and the survival of others, there's a CON GAME going on. You're being fooled deliberately. It's like science.

You see, science can be applied to anything. You can call anything science. You can create your own sciences if you want to, and put an 'ology' on the end, doctrine, you see, or an 'ism.' 'Ism' also means doctrine so you can create an 'ology' or an 'ism' and tack it on the end of a word and it could be your doctrine and you can give a lot of scientific terms because the first thing you must do with any science is create your own vocabulary, then only those you allow into the little secret club will know the secret meanings. Everyone else will be terribly impressed but completely confused and then you can give degrees out to your own people and then lord over those who are impressed but very confused. That's what sciences are.

You know, psychiatry will be the first to tell you they cannot cure anything. They cannot cure mental illness. In fact, the definition of "mental illness" is very obscure. After all, if the norm is whatever is authorized for the majority at any one period in life or the ages, then anything outside of that is therefore deviant and therefore abnormal and therefore ill. So the whole idea is to get everyone into the majority thing, which is authorized by the big think at the top, and then you're healthy.

We're taught to go to school everyday, put in so many hours and go back home at night or evening and to get you prepared for work. That's what it was always for, to get you into a routine where you'd go to work to earn something called "money," which is too mysterious. It's a whole doctrine. There's no point in trying to understand it.

One day these five pennies will buy this much bread. The next day it will be that much bread or less or more or whatever and it's all a "big mystery." It's all a big mystery. In the old barter days before the CON MAN came along with money got involved, you would have two people who would exchange this for that and they would decide between the two how much of this you'd trade for how much of that. That was it because value and a price is only an idea. That's all it is, someone's idea.

And in come the third party who conned them into using this thing called money, which you can't eat, and silver and gold are pretty useless for most things that you need. They're no use for tools, but here you are. You're getting something which is hard to find or harder to find. That's why they picked that. The Phoenicians were using it thousands of years ago. They knew this too. They had miners on the go, all slaves. Slave workers and the con man got in between the two people who bartered, made them believe it was the same value. A bag of oats is worth a bag of wheat and then once he had the whole system under his thumb he says, "oh well, we need 10 bags of that oats to go for that one bag of wheat," and when you ask them why he'd tell you about scarcity of supply and demand and all this kind of stuff and use his new-speak on you and eventually you throw your hands up and say, "geeze, if I have to understand all of this I'll never get any work done," and he says, "that's what I want," and you went back to work and he ran the money.

Nothing has really changed up until the present. This is the CON GAME of money. They used to tell you, too, just work hard and you'll get up there in life. You'll get on in life. You can get out of those scrubby old clothes and just work very, very hard and you'll get noticed at work and you'll even get a suit and tie one day and you'll be up in management positions. It's like pointing to a cave and telling 10 million people to run and try and get in there. It doesn't dawn on everyone that only so many will fit into that cave. You couldn't all get in, so there can only be one or two or three or four or a few at the most, and yet this is the CON GAME that was pulled on everyone. Just work hard and you get up in life.

Isn't it strange no matter how many generations have worked hard they still really don't have much at all? Really, when you boil it down, they rent a place which they think they've bought. They get demand twice a year at least from different branches of government demanding money for this shell that they have like a tortoise shell, only a tortoise shell is more enduring than little sticky things we have here called houses, but money's demanded from them. They still believe it's theirs and tell you that "well I bought this place" as he pays thousands of dollars for the privilege of owning this place and what you've just got yourself, apart from a lifelong headache of repairing these ticky-tacky houses, which aren't meant to last in the first place and it does keep the lumber business going and all the tool places going, what you've got are four walls really. Four walls containing lots of air.

If you discard all the stuff that's inside, all the things you're supposed to have and all the plastic junk from China and all that stuff that you're supposed to have is authorized that you have it. In fact, they

would complain that you were neglecting your children if you don't have all that junk, so you can't win in this system by following the system. All you've done is enclosed a lot of air and you get taxed for the privilege of breathing inside that shell, which you don't own but you've paid for, and when you go bankrupt and kicked off in the street and the bank seized or the government seized it, but one of the two will seize it you see, and there's no mercy anywhere. We wouldn't put an animal out like this but you put humans out like that because others might get the idea that "oh we've got rights."

They put you out in the street and then the banks flip it again and some other young pair of schmucks buy it and start all over again. It's a tremendous CON GAME in business and even if you die, if you manage to get through all the battles in life and crawl through battle-scarred to the bitter end and then you die in the place and put it in a Will for relatives, well in they come and take it for death duties. Did you know you had a duty to do with death? "Death duties" they call it and all those years of frantic worrying and repairing and paying and paying and paying go no where. They'll seize it too if they don't get their cut.

Who introduced this income tax and property tax et cetera and death duties?

Well, who introduced it in Britain was an organization, non-governmental but with the full backing of the British Crown, the Royal Institute of International Affairs were the first ones to bring the property tax out, demand it, the income tax, death duties and so on; and who did in the USA? Their brothers. Their brother company, the Council on Foreign Relations brethren and they have that in their own books and they're proud of it.

They should really give prizes to these people for conning generations of people. Now it's true they generally bring a lot of this stuff in when they have major wars and things going, which is fairly common for them, and we don't notice it so much during the crisis periods and immediately after a war people are so war weary they just want some peace. They don't want any more involvement with major problems and decisions and fear et cetera, so they try and push it all out of their mind. The next generation grows up thinking it's always been this way, it must be normal.

Shortly it will be normal to go into get a chip in your brain at a certain age and they'll think it's normal because mom and dad did it, or maybe they won't have mom and dad or maybe mom and dad will be one person. In fact, maybe they'll be cloned from mom and dad in one person. It gets awfully confusing, doesn't it? This is the Brave New World that we've been led along to.

In the Matrix movie, Morpheus who changes shape in every era, you see, and always says the same thing in every era every time. He says to Neo, he says, "you're a slave Neo." You wouldn't believe the relief that

people get when it suddenly hits them they're a slave. All the fears they've had, the worries tend to vanish like a massive weight is taken off your shoulders because suddenly you understand things. You understand why things aren't working out for you. You understand now that you've done all the right things but you haven't got what you were taught you were going to get, this great big award at the end of your life, and stop blaming yourself for not achieving that which you were supposed to achieve and you can throw away that underachiever guilt complex because achievement doesn't come by hard work. It comes by who you know and what societies and organizations you have joined. That's how it comes. That's the real world. That's the real world.

People wonder what can be done on a personal level when they look at this world and feel overwhelmed by all the terror in news, where everything is going to fail and epidemics are coming our way. Oh, we're warming up the planet. Must be all those jet engines from the special aircraft as they spray. El Nino and yah-de-yah-de-yah and this is all techniques of controlling people because government needs panic in order to give out orders for control and to maintain control. That's why in war situations they get away with so much.

People give up everyday rights thinking it's for the greater good and the governments have a field day with that. They love to take away rights to make themselves feel more secure because egotists that crawl to the top and stab their way to the top want power and those who crave power think everyone else must be the same as themselves, so they become ultimately ruthless. Therefore the more panic they can create in order to protect you and justify their reason for being tyrants, the more they will do and that's your history. That's your history in detail in fact. That's all you have to really know.

Same techniques over and over again. Well, the individual can do a lot. It's not a matter of going out and evangelizing to those you know best. You'll be looked upon as a space alien or a reptilian person or some nonsense like that because you're talking a language that doesn't come from the six o'clock news. You're giving them details and facts about things which really are foreign content to them. They haven't got it from their newspeak, the television set. If it came on the television set then they would listen and talk and converse about the subject, but if you're telling them things which are not from that six o'clock news you must be talking from another planet. So don't evangelize to those around you unless you want to alienate them from you and why cause trouble for yourself that way when it's pointless anyway.

You must seek out those who are asking questions. It doesn't mean that you'll end up on the same path necessarily by teaching them or exchanging views, but at least you can get certain topics broached and you can bounce ideas back and forth. When you're up against a system that's thousands of years old, at least thousands of years old, a science, you don't expect to knock it down in one fell swoop. You've got to take time to chip it away and you'd be surprised how the largest object will come down when you just chip away like a beaver.

I've watched beavers go to work on trees until they have almost a pencil point of a tree trunk balancing on the other point of another pencil. That's what it looks like and they are terrific engineers. They know how long it's going to take to finish this tree. They know where they want it to fall, which direction they want it to fall and when to get out of the way when it starts falling. They know all of that and they have patience. Patience and when you watch a beaver he does it on his own. He doesn't go around saying, "gee, that's a huge tree. I better get a whole bunch of beaver here and we can all go at it." He starts his own chipping away. He doesn't look for confirmation. Am I doing a good job? He just knows he is because he's got patience and this big monster of a tree will eventually fall and it will fall exactly where you wanted it to fall and afterwards he doesn't go around for applause. He's done for what was for him "a natural thing."

The largest things can fall by the axe and patience of someone who puts some life into what they're doing. When you realize there's a real war going on, very deceptive, well camouflaged, but you understand what it is, you realize that everything else takes second or third place and then you start putting your life into something that's real and worthwhile.

And just like the beaver, you don't look around for applause at the end of it. The reason there's information to be passed on is because people in past ages, few to be sure but enough to pass on the information did so and that's made all the difference in the world in a very specific way.

The reason the deception is used today to control masses of people is because of the people who were awake in previous ages passing on knowledge. Otherwise, we'd all chipped long ago or lobotomized long ago, completely lobotomized. It's only been the more cautious and devious way of governments way of getting around that that's lead them to create such a system of massive propaganda and indoctrination through television and media and schooling. It wouldn't be necessary except for people who passed on the knowledge and wisdom through countless centuries.

The people who could point to the king and say, "he has no clothes," and break the spell that held the masses. That's what it takes, but it takes life. When you look at what people really are doing with themselves, they're doing what's authorized to be "good citizens," upstanding, upright, all those Masonic terms, all these authorized things and yet they're not alive. They're not living. They're putting time in. They're killing time really and as they kill time they're killing themselves and there's nothing more worthwhile that brings a flame alive than getting involved, keeping your cool as you do it and passing on just enough information here and there that maybe one day will light the fire in someone else when the words come back to them that you have uttered at the right time. That's how knowledge has been passed on. Otherwise, the whole planet would be watching sports and thank goodness with all the massive indoctrinations they haven't reached that stage yet.

To put so much into a few lines sometimes, you have to check yourself because so much can be contained in a few words, words being a language and the way you put them together must come from your own heart. When it does and there's no show put on, no bluff, no CON GAME at work, you reach people. Simply be sincere but make sure that you believe in what you're saying first and you will find that people come alive because they can't debate or argue when it truly comes from the heart.

I think it was Heine who said, "Aus meinen grossen leiden mach ich die kleinen lieder," which is said, "From my great sorrows, I make small songs." In other words, the depths of areas you allow yourself to go into with the emotions which are part of being human can bring out tremendous wisdom and yet you can never condense everything you've learned into even a book about it because you personally have learned so much.

You know we live in a world where most people truly are afraid to contact people around them or simply say something they want to say for fear of breaking the silence or shattering an illusion. They want to conform. They want to give up their own personal song and conform to the authorized choir and that's the death of not only individuals, it's the death ultimately of humanity when you're all singing in the same choir, because that means someone's conducting you and someone wrote the song but not you.

What a dull dreary world that would be when there's no possible way to see variation. When there's no point visiting someone because you know what they're going to say. Why go there when you know what they're going to say. People do things through habit nowadays. They even visit each other through habit. Everything becomes habit as they put time in. Just putting in time.

You have a life to live and yet they're putting time in, where their own creativity could be used to the full they switch on televisions and read novels and find ways to pass the time. Ways where experts will write the program for them. You don't participate watching a movie or watching anything for that matter. You're being downloaded by someone who sat down to write something and now it's being downloaded into you, not so much you're interested in it but because you want to pass the time. To pass away the essence that is living.

When children were cooped up at one time before they had computer games and sat and fiddled with their thumbs and fingers with a little plastic thing, they used to go outdoors and burn off their energy. Mind you, they were a bit fitter. They didn't have all the modified food, not as badly anyway that we know of, and they didn't have as many inoculations so they had energy to burn, but they were never bored, never bored.

It's scary today to talk to a lot of youngsters, the ones who do sit with their games and twiddle their fingers with a plastic thing and their eyes fixed on something on the screen and if they don't have that game or they've done it so many times they'll sit there and they'll sigh. If you ask them "what's wrong?" they'll say "I'm bored." Here they have a life to live. When you're young you think you'll live forever. Death is a foreign concept. It's more so today, now that you don't see anyone who's dead. Everything is sanitized and taken care of somewhere else. However, they have one life to live and they're bored already. Bored.

To go somewhere and see things or look or think for themselves is almost a foreign idea to them. They've grown up to believe that you pay for entertainment. You pay money. If you don't pay then it cannot be valuable, so they always want money to go and visit things and see things. It would never occur to them to simply get out in the country and hike through a forest on their own. They're bored. Boredom.

Their song, if it ever was theirs, now quenched already because the song in a person is your fire. It's the driving force within yourself. It gives you the inquisitiveness. It gives you the yearning to be excited and go and look and see and do. And eventually they'll be world weary, where the cares of this world will be so overwhelming as they go through the years they'll want to switch off themselves because it's all so terrifying to them.

Most of all the fear mongering in all ages is fabricated nonsense. Not all of it but most of it and we cannot allow that to get us down until our fire is quenched. The fact today that there are people who are still awake, can verbalize what's happening, cut through all the illusions, cut through all the propaganda and the counter-intelligence that's put out there to make you drift up into space, chase lizards all over the place, follow gurus who wear funny clothes but look as if they know something, look terribly pious and those ones who I call "the card sharks," who give you futures from a piece of paper or a bunch of paper.

People want predictions only when they're terrified of making their own life because living is a chance. Everything in life is a chance and only those who die internally do so because they won't take chances, until eventually they'll be much older and they'll say "it's too late for me to offer anything." Why would you choose to live in a life of misery when the fate of the future lies within you, if you care to start utilizing it, if you utilize that drive within you in any way you can.

It doesn't mean you become famous. It doesn't mean you become rich. You won't become rich if you're doing it the right way, unless you get the backing of governments, but you'll be rich in wisdom and rich in experience, rich in friends. You'll be richer by far than those that chase things of the world, the material stuff, because ultimately all we have really here is each other; and by that, I don't mean the faces we put on, the authorized faces, the pretenses. I'm talking about the real people within. That's what life really is

about. The acting, the persona people project is the authorized version that someone somewhere at sometime decided we were all supposed to copy.

I've said many times this is the place, the war zone, where everything meets in the world of matter, the plane of matter. We can't allow ourselves to be psychologically put under by deceptions or worry or stress and fear when you realize we're all going to die. Hopefully, not all at the same time, but judging from what we've seen with the past, everyone eventually dies. When you realize how precious life itself is and that there's supposed to be a joy in living – a joy – then you have to claim that back again and tell those who are trying to destroy it to get off your back and that as a sovereign being that came into this world like everyone else, by the same methods, we have a right to participate in the decision making that affects us.

We don't need other people to tell us how we should be, how we should live, what we should do, in some authoritarian manner as though they came out of some special birth canal. The pretense has gone on long enough and the elite know this. They know this cannot go on for much longer. That's why the hype to get us dumbed down by every means possible including chemical warfare and the doping from the skies and all the other things they're doing with the food. There's no doubt on that. Food is a weapon. You would alter the food to alter the people and to make the masses more manageable and placid – things which were discussed a long time ago at world meetings.

And yet here we are, there are still people who can think, who can get through the haze and the maze of disinformation and hype and fear mongering and cut to the core. Why? Because life is not just mine, it's yours too. Life is for those to come as well and life is supposed to be lived, not fretted through and worried through or cried through. It's supposed to be lived, even though you'll do all of those things at some time but not all the time. Rather than go through life worrying and fuming and fretting of what they will do next, the big THEY, do something with it.

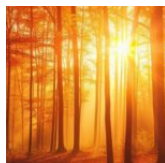
More sites are going up shortly. It's going to take a lot of work to do so, so people who try and phone probably won't get through and I spend so much time on the phone I can't really afford it anymore, now that we're getting to crucial stages of this global battle, so we'll all have to be patient as I try and get these sites up and get things working and expanding.

To finish up, I'd just like to repeat. Don't simply put your time in like a prison sentence. Stop passing time and start doing something with your fire, with your own song. Sorry for the rushed blurb but it's been a hectic day.

I hope you're all doing well. From me and Hamish, it's good night and may your gods or god or favorite poem go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:10 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#204](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi folks. This is a supplement to Wednesday's talk, Wednesday the 17th of October, concerning James Goldsmith and his speech at the United States Senate, concerning the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. This was on November the 15th, 1994, where he came up in front of the senators to give the negative points of the GATT treaty, after Felix, a well known banker, had pushed the positive side for corporations to do with this treaty. Now I don't know if people realize, I think this was the eighth signing of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade that happened in 1994. The first one was in Marrakesh in 1947, set up at the conclusion of World War II with the United Nations in charge of it; but really, beyond the United Nations, it was the Royal Institute for International Affairs and CFR that drafted up the proposals for this. It's always the same group of intellectuals and financiers that draft up these proposals.

Sir James Goldsmith gives a good speech, if you listen carefully. It's not the best audio and it's hard to get a better copy; if anyone has one, perhaps you could send it to me. He does put in eloquent terms all the negative aspects of this General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade. Now this is all to do with most-favoured nation status, etc., to do with the dropping eventually of import taxes for most-favoured nation status countries, but it's only for the big international corporations. The GATT set up a star chamber of judges to decide all their internal disputes, it's not a democratic institution, and these judges will hold their meetings in secret and whatever their decisions are, are binding; there's no recourse, no redress from any complainant or anyone who disagrees with their decisions.

Listen carefully to the negative aspects of the GATT treaty, and this was put out in mainstream news in amongst the trivia and the sports and the Hollywood affairs and all that nonsense.

(Note: Uncertain audio in square brackets: [_ _ _] & inaudible audio: [inaudible].)

Speech Audio:

Chairman: The hope at the time was to have you both together and then we could really hear the back-and-forth and not listen to us. I had to raise some of the questions myself I'm confident you would have raised. Let's have what opening comments you have and then the questions from the members.

Sir James Goldsmith: Mr. Chairman, thank you for inviting me back. First I want to make clear, like I think you know, Mr. Chairman, that I was in business, I believe in free markets, I believe in free enterprise and I believe the purpose of the economy is not just to improve indices but to improve the state of the nation—yours, mine. So I'm not an anti-free-market man nor an anti-free-enterprise man; quite the contrary. Felix, as you saw, is an old friend of mine, in fact he's been my banker on-and-off for the past twenty years or more, but I'm in total disagreement with him. What you've heard today is the view from big business, of which I was part. And I believe the view from society in general is totally different. I believe it so different that I came out of retirement to start a political party in Europe, to become chairman of one of the nine parliamentary groups in the European Parliament, to fight against what I believe to be one of the most destructive issues, proposals, ever put before your assembly or any other assembly. In fact I was watching television last night and I saw Senator Moynihan and he said—he was there, represented Newt Gingrich—and the words he used were probably the most important vote of the decade, could hardly be more important. Now I'd like, if I may, to comment on some of the points that my friend Felix made when talking about the loss of manufacturing jobs, all the figures you gave, he put that down largely to productivity. But in the last few months we've seen Boeing, IBM, Advanced Microsystems as well as joining all the other companies like Hewlett-Packard going offshore to get cheap labour. That's nothing to do with productivity, Mr. Chairman; that's moving to get the cheap labour forty times cheaper. And please don't think this is unskilled jobs; these are skilled jobs; these are high-tech jobs going there. Of course there are also the unskilled jobs, but the skilled ones are going to highly skilled people and they are moving offshore; and if you think that's productivity, then I think you would be wrong. Of course there's an increase in productivity and of course that puts pressure on the job market; but why accentuate that pressure manifold at the very time when you've got the pressure by encouraging, by creating a system that forces people to go offshore?

I'd also remind you that not only are jobs being lost, but I confirm the figures that we all know. It was not a marginal drop in earnings that global free trade has brought in the United States. In the United States, before NAFTA has its effect and before GATT, which is so much bigger than NAFTA, has its effect, your hourly wages according to the Labor Department statistics are 13.4 percent down in the last 20 years and your weekly ones are 19.2 percent down.

Then Felix also mentioned how competitive the States become. Well, surely the measure of competitiveness is the balance of trade. And as you, Senator, pointed out, if you have the second worst balance of trade in history, 150 billion dollars, that's not being competitive in world markets.

Then there was the question of foreign investment. There was the question of the words we used, attracting foreign investment in the United States, this apparent in-flow of foreign investment. Well, as business men and you as policy makers, obviously have to take both sides of the equation into account.

There's a massive foreign out-flow of investment—net. Take foreign in-flow, take foreign out-flow, the balance is negative.

And then we heard Felix's testimony on the trillions of dollars, his words, that now move around in the global economy. He rightly said the global financial marketplace was totally integrated. In his testimony he talks about 500 billion dollars to be invested in China. And then what does he say? He says what America needs—and no doubt this is true about Europe as well—is an increased rate of savings. What for? To invest in China? To invest amongst those trillions that have to go out? Why do you need them? You need them right here, just like we need them right where we are. We can't afford a haemorrhage; we can't increase our rates of savings just to invest them elsewhere and where we bleed to death in terms of capital and we bleed to death in terms of jobs.

And this is the big point, Mr. Chairman. What we are witnessing is the divorce of the interests of the major corporations and the interests of society as a whole. It used to be said that what was good for General Motors—and we all believed it, probably was true—was good for the United States. That is no longer true. The trans-national corporations, Mr. Chairman, I've just brought some figures that came out recently, they now have 4.8 trillion dollars per annum in sales; they account for one-third of global output; the largest one-hundred account for one-third of all foreign direct investment. Now where do you think the bulk of that investment it's going? It's going where it earns the most; it's no other way it can go. What chief executive can invest otherwise, Mr. Chairman?

So, if as you've heard today, you have freedom of movement of capital, freedom of movement of technology, and you can employ people for forty or fifty times cheaper who are skilled, and you can import their products back anywhere in the world—that's the basis of global free trade—how can those investments, how can these trans-national companies who have 4.8 trillion dollars of sales invest anywhere other than where it's cheapest and where their return is greatest? Because if they don't the system that you and your colleagues would be voting for, if you pass it, forces them to do it; otherwise they go bankrupt.

So we have a system for the moment being proposed—you here, we in Europe. It's the same system with the same effects on us, which will result in massive unemployment, massive haemorrhaging, rate of jobs and capital, but which will increase corporate profits. And it is believed by economists that you can measure the health of an economy by the size of corporate profits. Now I am for corporate profits. All my business life I've worked to increase our profitability; but I believe that when you get to a system whereby so as to get the best corporate profits you have to leave your own country, you have to say to your own sales force, good-bye, we can't use you anymore, you're too expensive, you've got unions, you want holidays, you want protection, so we're going offshore; and you destroy your own nation—I think that's

short-term thinking, that's the real short-term investment because that is like making a profit on the deck of the Titanic, playing cards, and as clever as opposed to a wise way.

In Europe we have less flexibility than you have here in the States. So rather than take a big hit, these reduction in wages, before your recent actions, before NAFTA, before GATT, these big hits on wages, we in Europe tried to protect wages so we lost jobs; but none the less, let me give you some figures. Two developed countries, U.K. and France: let me remind you in France since we progressively moved towards this global free trade the economy rose by 80-eight-zero-percent during the twenty-year period, fine performance, and unemployment went from 420,000 people to 5.1 million. Let me give you, if I may, Mr. Chairman, for the United Kingdom: between 1971 and 1991 gross national product rose by 49.5 percent, but the number of people living in poverty has risen from 6.6 million to 13.6 million; the number of children being brought up in poverty—this is a developed country, one of the great old economies and nations—4.1 million, 32 percent of children in the land officially designated as living in poverty.

Now what good, Mr. Chairman, is it to have an economy that grows wealth, where everybody and all the economists can say how fantastic, where the politicians can say we're going to get extra growth, where business men can say our profits are up, if the number of people and markets [inaudible] are at an all-time high, Mr. Chairman, in England. The number of people in poverty living from 6.6 to 13.6 million and the number of children living in poverty one-in-three. The number of people being unemployed in France from 420,000 to 5.1 million.

Now I'm not here as a bleeding heart liberal; I'm a hard-headed realist and it is my view that if we try and make profits and at the same time destroy our nations, no one will benefit from it—even those who make the profits. Mr. Chairman, those were the points that I wanted to—

Chairman: Well, you said, making a policy on the deck of the Titanic; I agree with you, I was just—a lot of other parts with our distinguished former witness and talking about how we had to reach out, we had to do this and do that, from the United States level for the developing countries out in the Pacific Rim. There's just so much the economy can stand; it sounds like almost the Vietnam policy; in other words we've got to destroy our economy to save the free world. It's the same kind of trade policy apparently that we have. The investment is going, I don't know whether you were here, but the investment is going, in the most recent issue of Business Week, 69 billion offshore and an increase of 40 percent down into Mexico [inaudible]—

Sir James Goldsmith: Mr. Chairman, you just have to look at Felix Rohatyn's testimony; 500 billion is estimated in a few years for China.

Chairman: You talked about the ones in England; we also have in that, displaced workers been faring, 4.5 million people lost permanent jobs from 1991 through 1993 in the United States. They talked about the good news, how some were re-employed, but one-fifth of the displaced workers were still looking for work; 13 percent had left the labor force; further, some 47 percent of those back at full-time jobs were making less than before; and nearly a third of this group suffered pay cuts of 20 percent or more; and that's not counting those who became self-employed or the 9 percent of former full-timers who were working part-time. Business Week, November the 14th, was a just recent issue to the fact that we were really going out of business—let me yield to the Senate action.

Sir James Goldsmith: Could I just comment on that point—

Chairman: Yes sir.

Sir James Goldsmith: —Mr. Chairman, Mr. Senator?

Chairman: We've got the same thing going here. I mean I have the great affection for England. I've made the comment that they were told about this service economy, service economy, don't worry, that's what they [hollered] up...

...These thinkers were telling us—in fact I was at [Renaissance] with President Clinton when Michael [Porter] from Harvard was there and he was still lecturing on the comparative advantage, David [Richardson], and I just looked and said, yeah, the comparative advantage, that's why BMW's come to South Carolina. We have never made an automobile in our history. I mean, come on, it's the wage advantage; 30 dollars in Munich, 15 dollars in Spartanburg; and yes, we make an outstanding automobile. So these up in Washington, to the re-train and re-train, I can train them to make automobiles; I'm making computers; I got digital down there; I've got [inaudible] Japanese plants, Fuji; I'm in pharmaceuticals with [Hoffman-LaRoche]. Don't tell me about I need more training; it's the people with training who are losing their jobs. That's what they don't seem to understand; but let me hear you comment, I'm sorry.

Sir James Goldsmith: The last, the [only] comment I wanted to make was the question of inflation was brought up. The biggest single component of inflation, I think it's about two-thirds, is wages. The reason why this time there's been a recovery in indices and GNP despite very substantial pressure, downward pressure, on interest rates and facilitating credit through the banking system is because salaries, earnings, have either gone down or risen very little relative to the period of recovery. And that is the whole philosophy, is we can keep inflation down by keeping wages down; and we have forgotten the purpose of the economy, which is to enrich, to create a stable society, and to include the population, the

vast number of people in active life; and instead we believe that if we can reduce salaries we can keep inflation down. That's the wrong way around; we just forgotten what the economy is about, what its purpose is.

Senator: [House Action.] Mr. Chairman, thank you very much sir. Sir James Goldsmith, welcome to the Commerce Committee. The last time you were here I wanted to be here but I had an Armed Services meeting at the same time that was also very important; I couldn't make it. Thanks for coming back again. I've listened with great interest to your opening statement. I do not know how much when you came in with the previous witness—I'll ask you some of the same questions but basically I appreciate very much the fact that you've come here today. We have not always agreed, I don't know whether you remember or not, but there was a time when you were attempting to take over the Goodyear corporation. And since Goodyear was very much, very prominent in our economy, on a parochial matter I opposed you very much; but I have always done some study of you and I have always admired your freewheeling spirit with regard to getting things done, creating jobs. Let me start out if I can with you and I'll abbreviate the question because I asked it of the previous witness. One of the concerns that I have on this matter, and I have not made up my mind, is the part of the World Trade Organization that I am afraid gives up the sovereignty of the United States of America. I would simply say that I suspect that your country of Great Britain and the United States would not be in United Nations have they not, [the big five], have veto powers. It seemed to me like that the 'one man, one vote' principle is being carried too far in this particular matter. Particularly I am concerned about the fact that 'one man, one vote' if Bangladesh, one of the 113 nations, and the United States had a trade dispute, as I understand it, if they couldn't reconcile this through the usual procedures it goes to a three-member commission appointed by the [? GATT] called the World Trade Organization who meet in secret and take testimony in secret and make their decision and if the decision would be against the United States of America in this instance, the only way that the United States of America could overturn that would be to go to the 113 nation total agreement and get unanimous support to override whatever the decision was made by that three-member panel including Bangladesh who brought the action. Is that a fair interpretation of a concern that I state? Do you see it that way?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, there's absolutely no doubt whatsoever that the World Trade Organization is a major diminution of sovereignty. Now the exact mechanisms, I believe in fact the Director General can try and settle the problem beforehand. For the same reasons as Felix Rohatyn would not wish to get into the exact mechanisms, I will not either. I have also read a lot about it; I'm on the foreign relation committee in the European Parliament and I've tried to study the issues. But the one thing which is certain, is bottom line, this is giving up national sovereignty; it can't be otherwise; otherwise why would it exist? What is its purpose? Its only purpose is to impose discipline on all the nations to accept a trading system, and that that discipline should be under the control of all the nations that participate on a 'one vote, one nation' basis. Full stop. That's diminution, dilution of sovereignty. The exact technical mechanisms, legal mechanisms, I would rather avoid because they are too technical.

Senator: Thank you. Let me—if you can, explain to me why people in whom we have had a great deal of confidence over the years: I started out with President Carter, President Reagan, President Bush and now President Clinton, and all of their key advisors; I mean that's pretty impressive list of people who think this is a good proposition for the world and particularly America: how do you explain what I assume you think is the wrong opinion by all those individuals that I just mentioned?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, the Uruguay Round, the negotiations for the Uruguay Round started eight years ago; the world has changed totally. GATT of course started after the war, '49 I think it was; the world has changed totally. Now what, for reasons which the chairman mentioned, we haven't focused on—I think you did, as well, Senator—which is the alternatives. And I think [that was the other] conversation, are the alternatives. The alternatives are not just closing the market, becoming protectionist; the alternatives are not saying we are now going into protection and we're going to isolate ourselves from the world, each one of them. The alternative is to have regional trading blocs which have similar economies so we're not trying to make our labour forces compete with people whose labour costs 2 percent of theirs and thereby destroying them—but—and reducing their salaries and eliminating their jobs—but having negotiated bilateral agreements between trading blocs so that each region, each nation, imports those products that it needs, not those products that destroy its jobs.

The regions we are talking about now, NAFTA or Europe, are vast areas; we've never experienced trading blocs of these sizes, free trade regions. Nobody thought when these negotiations started that communism would collapse before the negotiations were signed; that China and [inaudible], Vietnam and all the Soviet nations would be part of it, and all the other countries that were [blocked] with their socialist ideas. It's all happened. You've had a massive, total, historic shift—and you're on the same track, as though it never existed? And you're being told to sign it now because if you read the document it's going to be too late? I mean this is the greatest, as Moynihan, your Senator Moynihan said, the most important piece of legislation. How can there be anything more important than creating a free trade area, not with Mexico and Canada, which is already important, but creating a free trade area with China and India and Vietnam and Bangladesh and all the others, four billion new people? All this has suddenly happened and the negotiations are going on as though nothing has occurred. That is why, Senator, people who were entirely reputable and wise were for global free trade before, as I was, but who have to open their eyes to reality today and say what was global free trade in those days is regional free trade today.

Senator: My last question has to with the key statement that you made in your opening statement, and that is in regard to massive, potential massive unemployment in the United States that I think has not been looked at, Mr. Chairman, as much as we should. And I would like to ask this question in the context of a few lessons in history. You are a citizen of Great Britain; certainly I think that we would recognize, that those of us that have done some study of history would recognize that the situation of the United States

of America once a colony of Great Britain and Great Britain itself are extensively different because over the years Great Britain had depended upon its vast fleet, its countries it has controlled around the world and there was the British Empire so to speak. That was never essentially the case with America because we were more self-sufficient, had more natural resources obviously than you did. But certainly I think that we ought to at least take a look at what I think has been a demise to a large extent of the working class of people that once had that small island over there, a very bristling, bustling, economic smokestack industries that are now essentially gone. It brings me to a question that I think will give you an opportunity to expound a little bit more on what you said with regard to massive employment. I certainly am profoundly troubled with the economists' view of low wage and low skill workers as you know somewhat disposable. I remember in America where hard work would earn a decent day's wage; today hard work and good will do not seem to go as far as they once did. It is interesting that this same Congress that passed a massive crime bill and the next Congress will consider welfare reform. It is often said that there are a few of our local social ills that would not be solved with good jobs.

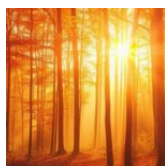
Do you agree with that? What will the GATT agreement do to those families barely getting on, by both mom and dad working full-time in relatively low-skill jobs or medium-skill jobs that I suspect will be even a more effect on what we generally refer to as Middle America? Aren't they at [grave] risk here?

Sir James Goldsmith: Senator, when I was young I was taught, as we all were, that if we managed to create extraordinary material prosperity we would solve our problems. And we were brought up in the belief that there was an inevitability of progress: progress of wealth, progress of stability, progress of civilisation. Well during the last fifty years, since I've been more or less an adult, we've had the greatest period of economic prosperity, economic growth in history. We have succeeded beyond our wildest dreams. The economy of the United States has soared, in real terms, four or five times up. And throughout the Western world, in England a bit less but still fantastic, and France [up] just as much. And what has happened? Have we solved our problems? Are our towns more stable? Are our families more stable? Is there less crime, less people in prisons? Less people in—are there more people in permanent and noble employment? What have we done? We have profoundly destabilised our communities. We have done everything that was wrong in social terms; we've deracinated, we've uprooted people from the countrysides, we've shoved them into towns, we haven't given them jobs; we've created ghettos and underclasses; we've increased crime and drug addiction and family break-down—all this in a period of maximum prosperity. Why? Because we were only interested in economic indices. We forgot that the purpose of the economy is not just to improve the index; it is to improve prosperity along with social stability and social contentment. And GATT is typical of the economic instrument, whose purpose is to increase corporate profits; whose purpose is to increase gross national activity; and whose result will be the destruction of the stability of our society, a continued break-down in family life, a continued increase in crime, impoverishment and all the other ills that we are now suffering.

Senator: Sir James Goldsmith, I thank you very, very much. Mr. Chairman, I would hope and congratulate you once again for hearing, having these hearings, because these are some of the concerns so adequately expressed by Sir James Goldsmith and others that you had before the committee that I'm not sure that American people fully understand and I think that the American people had better have a fuller understanding than they do now.

October 20, 2025 at 12:10 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#205](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

February 7, 2007.

What a time it's been indeed, for me anyway, these last few days, beginning Saturday morning. It appears as though someone didn't like the last blurb, and Yahoo pulled the .net site on Saturday morning. The .com site, I couldn't even get it up, until you went through the whole procedure of punching in the http et cetera, which normally you don't have to do. Calls to Yahoo took me in circles, getting passed from one person to the next, and no solutions found. Of course, the guy at Yahoo told me he could punch up the site fine there, even though I got about 100 emails from other people, proved to the contrary.

Someone obviously put a "word in." That's what the Masons word is. They put a "word in" to Yahoo, probably from the "seeing eye of America," because of the last blurb, which was to do with how the drugs come in, and the quantities acquired to supply all the created addicts in North America. A period in the '90's that they'd all rather forget, when it was exposed the CIA, using Special Forces and a whole slew of special agencies, were involved in bringing the drugs in and selling them on the streets of America, for money which they used for arms and different other nefarious black budget purposes.

The whole weekend was spent with Yahoo, right up into Monday, and it appears that both sites are working now. I had asked for mirror sites, for those who could help. I haven't even caught up with the emails, because the computer here was bombarded with downloaders and spyware of all kinds, over the weekend. I had to reset the computer from scratch, and what a job that is—getting rid of all these viruses and everything. It takes a lot of disinfectant, but, "by God, that computer sparks like crazy when you use a couple of gallons of good stuff!" Don't anybody else try it, unless you're well prepared.

However, this is what you expect when you're not "toeing the line," as the Brotherhood says, and you're saying something that still matters, and is touchy. There is no such thing as a free society, and there's no such thing as free speech. You'll pay for it, in one way or the other. These are little warning signs of this total emergency management, which we're one-third of the way into, worldwide. An event triggered it,

even though Brzezinski and others had planned it and written about it, in their own books, their necessity of taking over certain countries. They wrote about that back in the '90's. The "New American Century" club had in their own website, the countries in the order they'd like to take over in the Middle East, and why it must be done, and the fact that they said "there's always been an empire," and they were taking over the next phase.

They were quite right, because that's designed that way. That's what the U.S. was designed to do, to bring in the New World Order, from the New World, the Americas—NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM. People who have been brainwashed into the patriot business, and listen to the modern myths, and watch the old black and white Hollywood movies, will never understand their country was created to do exactly as it's doing today. Conditioning does that to you. You can't see the truth. You can't see the forest for the trees, even though the Royal Institute of International Affairs, with its American branch, The Council on Foreign Relations, discussed all of this, the U.S. taking the lead. Taking over to bring in the world system from Britain. Britain was exhausted, financially, at least the people were, with one war after another.

In fact, in the late 1980's, it was admitted from the Chancellor of the Exchequer, that they hadn't even paid off the debt incurred from World War I, nor could it ever be paid off, in fact. That's what perpetual slavery is all about. You get people into perpetual slavery by creating usury (interest) and then you compound the interest that's owed.

The Rule Book is the Old Testament. The rules are in there, of a system much, much older than what we're told—not run by those that people would like to blame. It's far, far older. It was a complete system over two-and-a-half thousand years ago, and even older than that. The understanding of how to create and take over nations and create slavery with compounding interest was understood a long, long time ago, even before they coined money. We're all going through it now, the consequences of this part of it, this New World Order as compared to the Old World Order. The Old World Order was a basic feudalism, in Europe, with very thinly disguised forms of government called "democracies," which paid allegiance to kings and queens and "the establishment," as it's called.

The New World was to give the semblance of the champion of a different system—a system that was going to be a champion for the peoples of the world, the poor peoples. It certainly is a champion, in a sense, but it's not for those who support it. It's a totalitarian system. Even to colonize the Americas, it took the creation of wars in Europe to drive the people out. It took depressions to drive the people out to the Americas. It took clearances, like the Highland clearances of Scotland, which again, interestingly enough, were promulgated, initiated, by a rebellion when they sent Charles Stuart back over to the Highlands. With a few clans, not the whole of Scotland, just a handful of clans, he went all the way down into England and almost took over the Parliament, and changed his mind for some reason, even when London was being evacuated.

He came all the way back up to Scotland, and took them up to the most remote area you could possibly imagine, had them exhausted, and they simply stood there and waited for the British Army coming in, with all their cannons, to wipe them out. They used that as an excuse to clear ALL of the Highlands out. That was the 9/11 of the day. Terrorism within, you see, the oldest trick in the book. That's why George Orwell could write about it in "1984," where everything is terrorism. Even your thoughts could be terroristic. So they cleared the Highlands, and different places, to get "the Americas," as it was called then, occupied, staffed by the workers—the ones who were rugged enough to clear the swamps and get farms established.

"Dance Called America"

By Runrig

The landlords came
The peasant trials
To sacrifice of men
Through the past and that quite darkly
The presence once again
In the name of capital
Establishment
Improvers, its a name
The hidden truths
The hidden lies
That once nailed you
To the pain

They did a dance
Called America
They danced it round
And waited at the turns
For America
They danced their ladies round

To the candles
Of enlightenment
Once lit they say don't burn
To turn the darkest room of suffering
To a greater state of pain

Don't tell me that's behind you now
Don't greet me
Don't meet your dying blind
It's our very last stand together
So let's sever
No regrets

(Chorus)

There were days
That once held confidence
Strength of will and mind
The camouflage that once washed your fathers
Your sons and daughters time

Another Tongue
My love, my island
You've gone international
With all the praying men of God
Who stood
And watched it all go on

(Chorus)

(Chorus)

As it is right now, I'm so far behind with mail. I'm being very careful with the email now, because of this attack with the spyware, et cetera, that I'm not going to be accepting attachments. Here's the problem today as well. It's part of the problem. So many people with the blogs simply pass all this stuff around, and virus pools on top of virus, until you end up receiving it. It's like multiplying itself each time people pass these blogs around. It's not just the blogs. People create the spyware. Those who create the spyware must have the same kind of knowledge as those who give you out the programs to combat it. That's the knowledge it takes to create it.

We also have the government agencies with the ability to crash our computers at anytime they wish, as people have found out in the past. The computer is similar to the way we live our lives today. We can walk from here to there. We can take the bus, drive the car and usually we can get to where we're going

without a hassle, by any authority. Really, you're living in a cage. You're being watched. They have cameras everywhere. We're in the Orwellian age. It's here. The computer is the same, because you can go surfing all over the place, and I don't. I don't look all over the Internet for anything. In fact, I really don't have any interest in it. The only reason I use a computer is to do what I've decided to do, rather than teach people in small groups or individually.

I knew the time was closing in, where there were people throughout the world scattered, who were isolated and had broken through this matrix, and it was time to get in touch with them, before this system crashes. Otherwise, I wouldn't be using a computer at all. Whatever is given to us is for an alternative purpose.

When Bell was authorized with the patent for the telephone systems, they were listening into conversations from the very beginning of telephone. It's no different even with your written mail. There's nothing new in opening letters, resealing them in new envelopes, shoving stamps on them and passing them back to you. We've never lived in a free society. A powerful system doesn't even allow the chance of that happening –any sort of breakthrough. They do their best to cover all bases.

Brzezinski said himself, in one of his books, that shortly a system would be given to the public, of communication, that would unite the whole world and create a common understanding. He's talking about common indoctrination. That's why the mandate is that every child must have a computer, worldwide, just like the television was a fantastic tool for conditioning people. The computer takes over. In its present form it's only here for a short time. It's a step-by-step program to train us to go along to the next step, to the next step and the next step.

You have the "iPods." They've already told you that they have the ability to make things smaller. Small isn't the problem. The problem is, literally, in making it small and still keeping it utilitarian, when it's so small you need pins to punch buttons, the obvious step is an implant, that's the next step. They had this all planned many, many years ago, because the sciences are so far ahead of your Popular Science magazine on the shelves, or Popular Mechanics, or any talking head they bring on television to make you believe you're on the cutting edge of everything.

I will be getting back to those who offered assistance with mirror sites, because it's imperative, obviously, after this last show, how easy it is to "switch off the lights," you might say, and pull the plugs. That's how easy this free society is to be shut down. It's nothing you could ever prove in any court of law, because apart from being their system anyway—in those courts of law, those Masonic temples—you can never pin them down on any actual nefarious intentions, even though you know it.

Thanks to all those, and I've had so much pouring in from so many people with offers to assist, in some way or another, with mirror sites, even with the knowledge of how its all done. I'll be getting back to different people, see what we can do. It is tremendous to see that there are people out there who put themselves forward, in these times. That in itself is encouraging, at a time when people are living in fear and most people won't even admit to that. They simply live it. They want to be accepted by all those who are also pretending that everything's quite normal, but it's only pretense. They sense something coming. They sense what's happening.

I talked on the phone to a fellow yesterday. He's down in [Missouri]. They had the ice storm. They were out of power for over a week and he takes care of his wife. They're both very elderly. His wife is in bed (bedridden). The military were going door-to-door, often on the advice of neighbors, who drew up lists of the elderly, thinking they'll get the military to help them. "Good intentions," because they believe in the system. This fellow, who's elderly, has been on radio before, talking about this very system that's coming in now, so that would be a great opportunity for them to whisk him off somewhere, and state that he wasn't capable of looking after himself or his wife. You know when the military come to your door, in full combat gear, armed to the teeth, and we think that's normal and they say "we're here to help you," something's happened to the people who accept that as normal.

The history of Europe was one of the military being feared, because every so often it was turned upon their own people. That was tradition. That's why the United States, to get the people "onboard" as the pirates say, told them that they wouldn't have a standing army. It was a big, big argument of point to have a standing army. They knew what standing armies did. They were turned on their own people. Therefore, they claimed, "we would not have that, that people would have their militias et cetera, to keep the public safe, the citizenry safe." However, what they used to get in that standing army was with the Second Convention. They used the excuse that American ships and sailors were being kidnapped, off the Bahrain Coast—read your history—and so they would need to get some kind of Navy together. With the Navy, they would need some kind of soldiers onboard, too, like the British Marines, and so they created the regiment of marines, the Marine Corps.

They side-stepped their previous constitution by the changing of terminology. That's how they got the start of a standing army. Now those armies come around your doors with machine guns when the lights go off, or you get a bit of a freeze that shouldn't have caused any problems and they say that they want to "help you." "Is there anything we can do?" and the people are being trained with this as the "new norm." Most of them, you know, don't think twice about it. That's odd to me. That's very odd to me.

The times we're living in are changing rapidly to a goal, a predetermined goal, worldwide. It's happening in every country now, to the end of even a conversation with someone you know, expressing your ideas or opinions will be thought crimes. They already are, actually. The entire Sovietized system of

experimentation is implemented worldwide now. In the Soviet Union they used psychiatry and created terminology and diagnosis to lock people up who were dissenting, in one way or another, to the system they lived within. One of the greatest terms they slapped on them was “inflexibility of opinion.” That was a diagnosis, an official psychiatric diagnosis, to lock you up for life, if need be.

We know that B.B. (you know, the little B.B.) wanted to put a bill through. I don't know if he did. It would have every child, adolescent and teenager evaluated by psychologists, every year, and eventually it would spread into the adult population, and people think it's all still normal. What do you think all of that trend is?

We've gone so far in a short space of time, because those who control society and update society (like a program being updated) were well aware through all the studies and the continuous daily ongoing poll taking that the minds of the public have been taken over effectively. They're programmed from school through adult life by media, television, and the computer today. Therefore, they were well aware they could bring all this forward, without any probable backlash of any kind. All, supposedly, because of a guy in a cave, a “cave-man” supposedly brought on the collapse of Jachin and Boaz, the Twin Towers, all by himself. His little brain did it all (and a little help from his friends). All the farce we go through with the stories we're told of how it was done. Why even go that route and even discuss that? It was so ridiculous, all this stuff they've told us about that particular day.

All I have to remember is they wrote about their agenda in the '90's. We're simply watching it happen. Carroll Quigley, the Professor, who wrote “Tragedy & Hope” and an even better book in some ways, “The Anglo-American Establishment,” talked about how wars take over the distribution of goods. It was called “rationing” in previous wars. The creation of new bureaucracies to deal with and manage the public, even the public opinion, that's called “propaganda departments.” Their social services and so on could literally advance their agendas. They could get 50 years crammed into 5 years of war. Fifty years of peace, it would take to do it any other way, through massive propaganda. They could do all that in five years of war. That's the primary purpose of war.

War on terror—it's a pity it's phonetically the same as my name, W-O-T. Or is that another coincidence or synchronicity? But really, what's it all about, eh? We know what it's all about. It's to change society and bring in this utopia of theirs, a utopia that will get rid of all those who dreamed of the utopia. The ones down below, who helped them, because they will no longer be necessary, and they'll never really be included in the grand final act. You don't need all these people anymore. This world will be run on efficiency.

We won't need entertainment. We won't need even training for work. You'll be programmed so easily and quickly, and even altering your programs, whenever it suits your masters. You'll be more like an insect. If

you watch ants or bees, you know an ant is just a wingless bee. One lives in a colony; one lives in the hive. The ant is programmed, in its genes, for its task. It doesn't have to watch mommy and daddy, even if it could find either. Even it could think to look for either, and it's terribly efficient. We can look around us at all of nature, all these wonderful nature programs they show us all time, into the mammals and the higher mammals, to realize that it seems our goal is to work all the way to where we are now—to have the ability of communication, language, memory, abstract thought, emotions, all of those higher things, just to get rid of it all—and become a worker bee. What a goal, eh? What a goal.

The rest of them started that way, programmed through their genes. No, we work towards it, into a stage of “non-think,” “non-me,” “non-you,” just numbers, like Seven-of-Nine (from Star Trek). What a goal to work towards! They call it progress. When the brain chip is offered and marketed to the public, we'll be all under such stress of, “oh my goodness, impending terrors, fears, plagues, earthquakes, wars, famines,” all the old recycled stuff—fear of poverty, the economy, terrible relationships. We'll be offered this thing that is going to make everything “just nice.” “All the pain will go away.” That will be the pressure that's built up to bring that point around.

I've had it from people, working in the inside, who have told me they've had think tanks working on this for quite a few years, how to even market “snob appeal” into the chip. “What type do you have? What class of chip do you have?” Platinum, gold, silver, bronze or copper maybe. At least, copper's up these days, the price of it. They've already trained the public to be walking billboards, to advertise the makes of whatever they've bought. You buy the item, whether it's a running shirt, pants, a cap or whatever, and you advertise the company that made it; but you buy it. They used to hire people, to wear billboards on the street, to do this kind of thing.

Now they've given it snob appeal. People are terrified to go out, within their own peer group, without wearing it. They might be looked down upon. That's how bad it's become. They are totally conditioned, totally trained—no individuality there. Everyone is terrified of being an individual. What a sad way to be. That's not living. That's following your program, the one that's been authorized as acceptable, by the establishment above you.

I was on the Vyzgoth Radio this morning, The Grassy Knoll, and I don't know if he's got it up yet on his site, because I just got word that he's now being slammed with viruses and problems with his computer. It seems like, as I start going around, they're trying to scare the people off, who are in contact, or the other shows that will put me on as a guest. Maybe that's because I never got my flu shot; I'm passing it everywhere. However, this is the whole thing though, they terrify those and try to isolate people through fear and intimidation.

In the mid-'90's, BILLS were passed in both Canada and the U.S., and I'm sure in every other country, which stated that EVERY COMMUNICATIONS DEVICE, from telephone, fax, computers, MUST HAVE A BUILT-IN CHIP which ALLOWS ACCESS by ANY GOVERNMENT AGENCY. THAT'S LAW.

I've often said, "Since they want us so desperately to have the computer"—and I've said this, even with the television set, long, long ago—"they should give us it for free. Just hand it out for free," but if they did that it would be kind of suspicious. When we buy things, we think it's ours. That's why they gave it the name "personal." It's your personal "whatever." This is the conditioning process that everyone's gone through.

We're given obsolete technology, always, because power could never maintain power and share the latest of anything, with anyone else, and still retain power. Whatever you're given is obsolete and made as a tool, which is a two-way street, for them to use on you. However, it still shouldn't scare people off, when at least they're still using standard methods of intimidation, as opposed to what's coming down or compared to what's coming down the road.

I have no doubt you will, like the Soviet system, have a whole slew of diagnosis for every politically incorrect opinion you might have, which will probably warrant lobotomy or a special chip or something. Generation-by-generation we've been conditioned to do all this, but we've also accepted it. We've ACQUIESCED by our SILENCE, as specialized NGO (Non-Governmental Organizations) supposedly championed different rights, for the silent masses, which were intended to dehumanize us all. They put the value of life down, beginning with abortion.

You can't knock the pillars away that hold up your roof, because the first one weakens all the rest. Now they've got the extra burden, until after a few pillars, the whole lot comes down anyway. You cannot allow yourself, but most have done it—through nature programs, science, Darwinism, all the massive propaganda—you've been dehumanized into just a "higher animal." Once you accept that, then they can do with you as they please; and they have been.

In Ontario, in Canada (I'm sure it's similar in many other places), they fly in teams if you happen to end up in hospital, with what they say is a particular slim chance of pulling through. They're after your organs. They fly in a team of specially trained negotiators to talk to the relatives, who make the decisions then, whether to let them harvest you while you're still alive. You see, when everything's dead and the blood stops flowing, there's always a little bit of necrosis, et cetera, death, tissue which causes problems. When they start, it's always the same story, innocently, in a sense, or "for good reasons." "It's helped so-and-so" or "this saved their life," and we all say, "Oh isn't that nice. A life that was gone saved another." Now they're not waiting until you're dead. They want you to still be breathing when they remove the organs.

We've watched what once was sacred being trashed. Many people have participated in it. Many people adopted those opinions, because they parrot the propaganda, and they can't think through things critically, with logic, for themselves, until we're at the stage where we're at today, where they want to chip you in the head with a little injection. The injection itself, no matter how little it is, is going to destroy tissue. The old saying is that "the road to hell is paved with good intentions."

We always see the most tragic cases, flashed across the television at news time, with someone who needs an organ here or there. You have the emotional story, and the mother is always there and very concerned, and there's a nice little child. Who would have thought that a good part of this is a dehumanization process, where we're cannibalizing each other for body parts? Some guys will relate to this, with what I'm about to say. Those who have put together their own engines and kept them going, their old cars or old vehicles, when men used to do that sort of stuff, went to the scrap heap for parts, where you'd cannibalize them. Well, we've all been turned into the human scrap heap. Now when you end up in certain hospitals, and certain places like Ontario, you're put down as a "potential donor," should anything happen.

If you're lying there in the bed, do you now trust that doctor or that surgeon? Is he going help you or kill you? Think about it. Where does his profit lay? —His personal profit? Where does your value, to society, come into play here? In the United Kingdom, and I'm sure it's in many other European countries, too, with the National Health Service for many years they had a system of categorization of your worth to society, for resuscitative purposes. So if a couple of guys had repetitive heart attacks (coronaries) in the hospital ward, you'd go for this particular person first, not the other, according to their status. Literally, it was a written system.

If we're all born equal, I'll tell you, it doesn't last long, not in this system. Certainly, certain topics are taboo completely, for almost verbatim, today. At one time we heard the term, although it didn't really mean much, and they said that they were "public servants." Which ANTS do they serve? They don't tend to use that term anymore. They're "officials."

Policemen are not "peace officers" or "peace men" anymore. They're "enforcement officers," "EN," which comes from the French, a play on "ON." ON is a symbol of the obelisk and the Ben-Ben ("the big one" as the Egyptians called it), in the City of ON, Heliopolis, where they had thousands of them—the force of ON. Every cop knows to become a Mason, if he wants to "be covered." That's an extra insurance policy, should any lawsuits come in for wrongdoing.

This is the real world we live in. There are levels of secrecy upon levels of secrecy, compartmentalized, right down to the social level, where the public are supposed to think trivia and go through their abnormal lives, with all of its chaos, because it's not a normal life. That's why you have the chaos. That's

why you have the faulty relationships, the dysfunctional systems, the dysfunctional societies and families. It's all part of this dysfunctional created and planned system we live in.

The individuals who go through it must stop blaming themselves when everything seems to fall apart. The ideal, that's been marketed to them, is that the best citizen is a good hard working citizen, living in a standardized home, wearing the standardized clothes and saying the standardized things. That's the ideal they sell you, a complete fiction. Those who have been programmed to accept that are the last ones to admit it, until they have troubles and really try and confide, for the first time, in others. Most people put a show on, all the time, and couples do the same thing.

The system, in fact, doesn't allow you to have peace. It's not meant to give you peace. PEACE MEANS THAT THOSE WHO CONTROL THE SYSTEM LOSE CONTROL. When you have peace it's hard to make you do something. When you're used to grazing in the same area, it's hard to get you moving into a new direction. When you're kept stampeded throughout your life, then stampeding cattle don't see where they are going; they just follow those in front. We know they're lead by the front, by the nose, as they say.

To those who follow conspiracy theories as a hobby, I tell them to go to the other sites that deal with theories, and they can let their imagination roam forever, like some strange little quirk you're into that excites you. THE ELITE GAVE OUT THE TERM "CONSPIRACY THEORY." Many of them involved in checking out the truth have adopted the term quite naturally, thinking it's natural. Well they've just signed themselves out, to be taken with any form of credulity.

To those who have broken through, individually, and come to the realization they're living in a mental prison, a social prison, I tell them, "Don't panic. I know it's difficult to find people who understand, but they are out there." They are definitely scattered all across the whole planet, and so you're never really alone.

The war isn't really on the general public. Those who have never thought for themselves are of no problem to the elite—the general public. It's always the thinking ones who are the problem, in the present era and past eras. It's always the same thing. The energy that can be put out by a single thinking person is phenomenal. I'm sure, those who have woken up, and broken through the different layers, have experienced the synchronicities that begin to happen in life. There's a process that people go through, and you cannot do it for others. You don't get tied up with all the theories anymore, and all the stuff that's put out to distract you, and make it a new kind of hobby, like looking for reptiles under your bed, or Big-Foot, or any of that kind of stuff. There are realities behind and beyond the realities we're given.

Once again, before I sign out tonight, I'd like to thank all of those people who've emailed, showing their concern at getting yanked from Yahoo. Yahoo—the term used by Jonathan Swift in his novel, "Gulliver's

Travels.” The “yahoos,” of course, were the basest form of human. I wonder if that’s what the message is, to all those who subscribe. However, if you choose any competitor, a major one, you’ll find the same thing.

We’re living in a fixed system of occult control, and it is occult. It’s a hidden control, which manifests itself through symbols, all around you. You’ve been brought up with them. The symbology is very important, because the symbols are a language. In every era of totalitarianism, symbols accompany the dictator. The face of the dictator and the symbols (and badges are just symbols, remember), are meant to intimidate and cause fear. They’re all related. They’re all the same. They’re all one, eventually. They’re all variations of the same system, and we respond to those symbols, because it is a language, which our subconscious and definitely the unconscious mind [understands]. The unconscious is where you keep all knowledge, stuff that doesn’t even come into your conscious head, except perhaps through dreams. However, it definitely understands the symbology and you can be programmed through the symbols, which you think are natural, simply because they’re all around you. An occultic religion above all the other authorized religions is running the show, above what’s known at Freemasonry, much higher, which runs everything beneath it.

Thanks for listening tonight. Thanks for the concern, and I will get back to those people who have mailed me and expressed their concern. For myself and Hamish the dog (who’s doing just dandy), it’s good night and may your god go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:10 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#206](#)



“SORCERY’S CIRCLE AND THE END OF AN AGE”

July 12, 2007

Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Sometimes when you are a one-man band you have to reflect back to where you plan to take things within your own life, which affects the lives of other people. It’s so easy today in this present phase of massive change, very quick progression along this preplanned route. We call it civilization towards the great society. Now it’s called a global society. Many names down through the ages for the same thing that rather than simply discuss the trivia that the media dose out to us every day, so we all talk like little rats in a laboratory wondering what the technicians will do to them when they come in to work in the morning. Will they inject us? Will they put electrodes in our brains and shock us? (And all this kind of thing.) That’s all we’re really given from the media. It’s stuff to occupy our minds so we chatter, and when we chatter, we lose touch with our deeper selves, where your intuition lies and where information of all

kinds is stored deep, deep within the mind. The mind itself has barriers. People in the past have tried to give words to these barriers, to make it more understandable in conversation, so we have subconscious and we have unconscious and at different stages in between even those.

The conscious mind, which is still a mystery to many of those who wish to control us—and that's the reason they're trying to bypass the usual techniques of simple indoctrination and repetition. They're trying to bypass it by literally taking over your mind directly, via the coming brain chip technology interfacing with a computer—the initial reason that they gave us the computer in the first place. We're being trained to go from one mouse-trap to the next and to the next, very simply in fact, as it appears to the public. However, much planning and discussion went into all of this technology, long before the public heard the word computer. When they showed the public giant computers in governmental agencies, with the big, big machines the size of Coca-Cola machines and tapes whirling round and round—that was to mislead you. The people in those offices also thought they were using the latest technology, but technology always has different layers and levels into high secretive levels, ongoing in parallel, in tandem, side-by-side at the same time. The trick is to make you believe that you're being told all there is to know. In reality, you're being told all you need to know and that being decided by those that say they are your betters.

They gave us the computer and made sure that everyone knew from the very first computer sold to the public there would be porn on it—lots of pornography. That was the bait to get everyone into it, of all ages and genders, and it's worked very well. It was an imperative to get everyone hooked on it. Then to the iPod, then the combination of the iPod, cell phone, et cetera, right down to the next step, which is you know what? It's a brain chip. Why bother having a cumbersome thing stuck to your ear when you can have a chip and interface. It's so convenient; and through convenience, we shall give up our last vestige of our own ability to even be an individual. Most have really already given it up and didn't know it.

Most people truly are composites of all their indoctrinations and downloading of opinions by experts and educational authorities. The same educational authorities that at one time would condemn you and ridicule you if you said the world was round. We know they told people that the world was flat because it said so in the Bible, in the four corners of the world et cetera, et cetera. You couldn't contradict that, even though those same people in the Vatican had the archives of even the ancient Greek philosophers who discussed that the world was round; and then they got it from the Egyptians who also knew that. Yes, they can tuck away reality and change it for one era to the next, by hiding truth and giving out a new truth. That's what science does today. Science gives us new truths all the time, which means they're obviously contradicting their previous truths, and people can't quite catch on to that.

We know the world is round because NASA said so and it's on television. We see pictures. It's terribly easy to control a world population by ensuring that all information is coming from the same source. All you

have to do is to employ thousands of people to write the same stuff and parrot the same stuff, from media to professors all the way down, and there's no one to contradict them with a voice. To get a voice you have to have big money. Those who give us our opinions—I'm talking about above even the media—the ones who decide our opinions for us create the money, the big con-game.

This morning I was on an AM station in Montana called KGEZ, hosted by John Stokes who runs the station. We got talking about the big global elite. I mentioned that there's always been a global elite down through the ages. This is not the first so-called civilization we live in today. If you go back as far as money goes, you'll find the same hereditary families running different countries with their headquarters in different cities across the world at different times, because they built empires up and lived in them. When an empire had served its purpose, they would move on to somewhere else and another empire arose; because all armies that conquer anyone need money, and who runs the money but the same bankers.

You'll find global bankers were working in the ancient world in the writings of the ancient Greeks. You'll find that some of the top philosophers like Aristotle happened to be married to a daughter from one of them from the Middle East. There's nothing new under the sun as they say. The only difference being we're at a stage of a global empire—the culmination of all these takeovers called empire building, and takeovers of other countries and nations. They absorb countries into them down through the ages. Very often, the same families would split and live in different countries from each other and fund those countries as they had war with each other, because war is a method of necessitating the very existence of government. This is part of their ploy; and who owns the government but the same people, because everyone runs on money in the system, everyone down through the ages.

It's interesting if you look at ancient Babylon. There are many levels of meaning to Babylon. It wasn't just a place. It was a system, and Babylon can move down through the ages. What's important to know is that with the higher belief system that runs the occult societies at the top — the higher occult. Not the nonsense that everyone at the bottom pay their way into and get a few passwords, and they learn to sit on their backsides and meditate and all this stuff, or find their spirit guide, or whatever, but the real stuff at the top, and those characters talk about circles. One of the most ancient symbols being the one of the serpent eating its tail. Again, many different levels of meaning, which I can't go into right here. When ancient Egyptian nobility wore the Uraeus (the serpent in front of their skull), their head as a third eye almost, it was in a band round their head, the circle representing the same thing of completion. It meant the universe was contained within the mind of the person who had been taught, who was "Wise as a serpent," and who also guarded his mind from extraneous nonsense. The extraneous nonsense was only for the public because they would be given a different reality from those "in the know." Circles are very important since they studied the ancient stars. The ancient Brotherhoods studied the movements of the moon, the sun, the stars and they grafted it all. They drew it all out in charts. Circles are important. Everything does travel in a complete circle. Circles are important to do with time.

Getting back to Babylon being a system: They say that everything starts with a point, to start a circle, straight line, whatever, a journey, they'll have completed a circle. It's interesting to see that Halliburton Corporation, the official, obviously it's an official authorized massive planning corporation that deals with receiving the massive grants from the military industrial complex to build things across the world, mainly through subcontractors, but they oversee it. You'll find certain members of the present Bush New American Century Team were employees of the Halliburton Corporation. Surprise, surprise, eh? Ha, ha, ha. Like corruption is only at the street level? No, peanuts are at the street level, and that's the way it's always been. We find Halliburton moving out of Texas and is off to Bahrain, setting up there. We find the same thing with some of the big art foundations. The Louvre in Paris is making a duplicate also in Bahrain, as they get closer and closer to their goal. Eventually after this planned war or threat of war, which might come down to a compromise and then amalgamation and standardization into the system, whichever way it goes, Babylon will be restored as it was in the beginning. The completion of a circle that took thousands of years to fulfill.

That's why H.G. Wells could write in "The Shape of Things to Come" about the world wars. The three major ones, remembering that he was an officially authorized propagandist who was given facts and told to write stories around them, by the British Crown and those around it. He talked about how the British troops would be in Basra in Iraq at the beginning of it and that's exactly where they did go. The U.S. went to the north. Britain went around and maintained Basra. It would also be in "The Shape of Things to Come," the base of the New World Order where the scientists of the air, the freemasonry of the air, the great brotherhood; "scientific brotherhood," as Wells called it, would be based. That's what history has always been about, are takeovers and takeovers. The countries who were taken over one by one are standardized and brought under a monetary system, the same type of system. We also find they're upgraded like a computer program at the same time. Even the languages are upgraded.

Our life spans being so short, it's tremendously easy to alter pretty well everything for a generation, especially when you separate those who had a bit of wisdom in the past, the elderly, when the elderly were respected and elevated for their wisdom and their knowledge. They could pass on information, which they did in extended families, which was the norm. Very important function because parents were so busy to teach the children these kind of things. That has been destroyed. That was an imperative for an elite to do. They wrote about they had to destroy that; and they demonized the elderly. Now it's you're a geriatric if you get older. My goodness, you're a geriatric. Your obviously senile and you've got odd opinions and you don't go along quietly. You might object about being put into (I call them) "exit homes" or old age homes. You might object to being put there; and once you're there, you might object about being stuck in a chair all day with something in front of you that you can't get past. You'll be called "agitated."

Now a younger person might be able to vocalize and be respected, but an elder person saying the same thing is automatically discounted. Everyone has been indoctrinated that the elderly somehow don't know—they're not rational. There's something not rational, you see. Indoctrination mainly, again, through fiction and repetitive propaganda from the media and science magazines and so on. The wisdom isn't passed down to one, two, three generations as it used to be. Now it's terribly easy to allow the State to bring your child up, which it does and which has been written about by those who planned the present system, at least that part of it the educational system. They published their own books long ago and how they scientifically indoctrinate the children, so that if there was any parental input in the evenings it would be canceled out, like a firewall you might say, by the child's conditioning; and that's happened.

We also think in our short model lives that major changes, major planning is impossible. We think that if we manage to get a house and pay for it in a lifetime we've done well. We're short-term planners because we don't have long-range plans personally. The elite who run the world do; and the information is all recorded and written down and passed on to the next generation of the elite, who continue the big building projects of the builders—the real builders of society, the real Masons. The structure of society which we all take for granted as being normal because you're born into it. It must be normal. How else could it be? Never dawning on us that there are a thousand directions that humanity could live in, a thousand different systems.

Lenin said it and all the big boys knew it because they were all trained by the same teachers from the same archives of information. It was only the public that couldn't be allowed to know there are other ways of living. This buying, selling, producing and consuming thing is fairly recent, yet we all think it's normal. Like trained rats, we work and put up with jobs we wouldn't normally do if we had a choice, only because we can reward ourselves with some toy or some pleasurable thing at the end of the month. A simple reward, very Pavlovian. Simple to do, and everyone has been trained that this is normal.

Do any of you have the ability to say my great, great grandchild will be running the bank of whatever-it's-called in 100, 200 years time? No. It wouldn't even dawn on you. You'll be lucky to have your child resemble you in any way at all today, because they are scientifically indoctrinated through their education and through the media. Once again, modern books will tell you, "Oh that's normal. It's normal that the child will go off in their own direction."

You have to go back before the Industrial Era, and for centuries, people lived on the land. Each generation grew up singing the same songs that had been in existence for hundreds of years. Liking them, enjoying them, identifying with them. They'd adopt the same clothing as their parents on the land. They didn't have a fashion industry then, at least in those countries in the West, not for the ordinary people. Those who create the fashions, that's why the fashions are so important. Create the culture. They shape the culture and culture is plastic. It can be shaped in any direction that the culture creationists

decide that it will be shaped into. It will be adopted by those who are downloaded with the marketing techniques that we're all exposed to; and ultimately, as I say, the lights go off one day in the mind as an artificial one takes over. That will be the end of the ability to even think and work out even the most profound problems that humanity has ever, ever faced—that of existence itself, the worth of existence, the purpose of existence. You won't even have the ability to think it out at all.

Most folk (as you've noticed, I'm sure) around you have already lost that ability. They give you cliché answers written by other people because it's too much of a chore to do the thinking themselves. Life is not a bowl of cherries. It was never intended to be, but certainly in this artificial system that's been here and is spread out for thousands of years and taken over, there's nothing nice about it. There's no contentment and no lasting pleasure in it. Therefore, those who wish to stop time and just leave it as it is with all of its corruption. All of its lying from the top. All of its manipulation, just stop it right now. Don't let it get worse. They think they can cope with that.

How could you cope forever holding up a tower that's held together with Band-Aids and glue and splints? You can't. Yet most people think what I'm talking about is very foreign to them. They can't imagine a world where they couldn't go out and reward themselves with some thing that's been advertised on television or through magazines, because all the smiling faces tell you that that's what happiness is—buying something, especially this item. I've never seen a glum face in an ad, unless they've just bought Brand X; but Brand A is wonderful. It's the ultimate experience and it's going to make you tremendously happy; yet we think this is normal, and people believe in it. We believe in this strange double-think that a thing, an inanimate inorganic thing is going to make them happy. In the pursuit of this deviant culture, they will destroy those around them to get those inorganic dead things. They'd rather destroy people and each other than their ideas. Their deviant ideas must be deleted like a virus in a computer, if there is to be survival at all.

You can't decide to fight something or save something unless you know what you're fighting to save. If it's simply a time period of part of a plan that wasn't yours or your grandparents either, you can't save it. It belonged to the elite long ago. You can't save it; therefore the whole deck of cards comes crashing down. If there's some miracle and if anyone who survives this with an intact sentient mind and memory, then they would know. They could never, ever emulate or go back to the system again because there's nothing humane in it. It's a cold-blooded system. It's one huge business that exploits everyone in it. It's a business which makes everyone in the business exploit someone else below, until we have a whole bunch at the bottom that can't survive in it, they're called "useless eaters", and not wasters, because they can't produce, only consume.

Is that the function of life?

Someone in this system high above has decided that's what it is. They also have been writing about it in their top economic books, since the 1700's, that they wouldn't tolerate extra useless mouths to feed. Look at the mess society is in. Everyone is isolated from everyone else, except when they're drunk and in the flesh markets or nightclubs or whatever they go to, but when sober they can't communicate. They act like robots towards each other—separated. We have a culture which promotes all kinds of deviancies and crime. When I say crime, I mean that which hurts other people around them. The elite like this because they can use that excuse to hire armies, basically, of which they call police forces today to control everyone else. That's the real reason they're allowed to go on and encourage it in fact, this merry-go-round of the legal business in society.

They knew thousands of years ago you couldn't cram people into a city, an artificial structure where they can't produce or feed themselves, and expect sanity. You can't have it in the city. It's artificial. It's unnatural. Yet that's the very project which they plan to use for thousands of years to get us all into, ultimately, now they call them "habitat areas". All species, every species of animal becomes deviant when you cram it into confined areas and the population meets a certain level. They turn on each other. That has always been known.

Why are they doing it?

Their plan through science was always to dominate and conquer through science, until they wouldn't need all of those people or their labor or their energy to bring about their ultimate goal, their plan to dominate a planet. They'll eradicate them eventually, under the guise of "there's too many of them," and it certainly will appear that way when they're all crowded into confined areas called "habitat areas." The elite of course won't live in the same habitat areas, and there will be exemptions also for the higher bureaucrats all serving this system. In fact, that was done already on the Soviet model, basically the same system. It was done that way, too, in the Soviet regime where the bureaucrats could have the use of dachas in the country and servants; whereas the peasant class were in the cities, overcrowded in decrepit, cheaply built buildings. Not much different really than the West.

It's odd isn't it that they can always find trillions of dollars of whatever currency, whatever con-game they use in whatever country? They can find it in times of war; when right up to the war, they're always broke and they can't put out money for the essential things for the people. Isn't that odd? It happens all the time. All the time down through history and no one wonders why. It is often difficult for people to understand that an elite would appear to make the whole system completely dysfunctional if they wanted to conquer us all. They don't realize or understand the nature of generational and intergenerational or psychological and PSYOP operations. They certainly don't understand or know their histories of Order out of Chaos—the time between ages they just brought about to bring in a new system.

That's precisely what you do, is to break all bonds, to break the traditions that you're used to. That's why, in all modern towns and cities, buildings don't last very long.

At one time, you could grow up in a city and walk past the same buildings that your great grandparents walk passed when they were children. It gave a sense of continuity and belonging. When they can sever that continuity, they sever a hold that a reality has upon you, a natural phenomena has upon you. When they create a loss of roots and the lack of tradition, people become neurotic. The masses become neurotic; and that in turn will prepare them for collective hysteria. We already see this happening with all bizarre stories about "the aliens are coming and it's written in the stars." They're bringing back all the old stuff. In ancient times, it was the Gods returning and it was written in the stars; and it's all being recycled once more as the people are ready for it. It wouldn't have worked 100 years ago or 200 years ago. They had to prepare the minds and generations to accept it, and that creates the possibility to believe in it.

Sure enough, those are sent out there to propagate this stuff over again and mislead the people; and it works at the end of an age. They become hysterical and a collective hysteria really calls for collective therapies. That's why we have a massive business taken over from the old religions. This business is psychotherapy, psychiatry, Yoga, a million meditation schools. All these Band-Aids to try and cope and all these self-improvement things and coping with stress that they get taught in business now. They don't say, "let's decrease the stress." No. You're supposed to "upgrade" yourself to cope with more stress, all the while knowing at the top there's only so far you can go before you can break. A collective therapy always takes away your rights. It abolishes rights and freedoms. That's always the therapy that's given when society becomes neurotic, neuroticized and hysterical.

With the abolition of liberty comes the terrorization of the public. That's what develops out of it. The modern society resembles a lunatic asylum and it's going to get worse. What I'm saying here is known and it has always been known in the higher quarters. It's known by those who are bringing it about. If they decided to save their system for some strange reason—and it certainly would be strange if they did want to save it as it is—they'd revert you back to 1950's level of culture, a bit more feeling of stability and belonging, but they're going the whole way now. There's nothing new under the sun with the techniques that are being used. The only difference is being the immediate propaganda that comes into your habitat, your little room or your house everyday by the media instantly.

Whether it's men with spears and armor wearing the same colored cloaks that they wear on behalf of Caesar, or black military outfits with machine guns and some print on their sleeve—It makes no difference. It's all the same techniques. The cry of terror, terror from the top down and imminent gloom and doom from the top down, these have all been used before. While all this chaos is going on, which they are creating to bring out a new order at the end of it, no matter how long it takes, you'll find the same bizarre manifestations amongst the public, or even your nearest friends will tell you that it's written

in the stars. See, “it’s the law” or “it’s in this book. It’s the Bible.” It’s a book they don’t understand because it’s written in such a way that the exoteric is meant for the profane—those who do not understand, “those in the darkness.”

The exoteric stories are written in such a way they captivate the mind. You picture the people that you imagine are being discussed. They’re written in such a wonderful way, great science absolutely, to captivate you, but it’s not meant to give you a truth unless you have the ability to see deeper. It’s all predictive programming, whether it’s written in the Holy Book or scientists are telling you it’s the end of the world as you know it, or various card sharks come out and play their games with you that it’s fate. It’s all prewritten. That’s psychological warfare. Therefore, if you’re not in control of yourself, since you’re just an object of forces and it’s game over; and that’s what you think. It’s game over. I can’t do a thing. You’re beaten already before you start. All are sciences which are understood at the top. All symptoms of the age, which is promoted by the top—and by the top, I’m not talking about the guys you vote into office.

To say that we simply have many families of power and influence running the world, and to say that they’re just psychopathic—is putting it mildly. There are also archives of material stretching back for thousands of years, which the regular public are never given access to; and they don’t even know they exist, in fact. Everything that makes you who you think you are, including your language and the spell cast by spelling is coded. That’s how far and deep it goes, and much deeper.

To program a computer you must know its language. You must know its logic. In fact, you create the language to suit the logic, and you can also alter perception. In other words, in a human being, by the same process by what you feed in and the language which you use. Many things influence people on a subconscious level, because the subconscious is able to see beyond your regular organ feedback and store that to the side. The conscious mind wants things in a hurry. We want everything, especially today, to be quick and easy and spelled right out for them; and it certainly is, in more ways than they know.

In all ages, the symbols of saviors have been pretty well the same. The symbols of life itself, mean more than just the physical realm, have been the same; and from the world tree too, the savior that’s nailed on a tree. A savior who is both the horizontal and the vertical. The vertical being that which climbs towards higher thoughts and spirit you might say, and the horizontal being the world of matter. The outstretchedness of all extremities means to the four corners of the globe. It’s the same in all ancient religions in the symbologies, in all times and ages and places. It doesn’t matter if it’s Brahma or a Messiah. It’s the same thing because they always meant the inner man. The inner man that has to go through stages, because inner man is all things and you experience in all things, including all the mistakes that you make, too, which are all learning experiences as long as you do learn from them. Many decide not to. Yet without knowing yourself you will never understand anything else. You will not

understand anything else; and neither is it necessary to become a judge on others who have been through what you have done in the past when you decided you would no longer do.

The original religions were given as a starting place. It's always the same starting place that's always immediately corrupted by the elite in order to gain power and control, or retain power and control over the people. Towards the end of an age, the exoteric is concretized. That's why it makes no sense to lots of people, except those who dogmatically cling to the exoteric believing that somehow they are superior. Really through fear they cling to it. Anyone who truly needs to be told week-after-week of how to be good to other people has a problem if they need a book to read it from. It means they have not progressed themselves as individuals, not because it's written somewhere.

We're at a stage where people have to decide what life truly is about. We know what the elite have chosen. We know what all their masses of bureaucracy has concluded in that they have the right to plan our lives for us. They've decided what our purpose is or is not—and the servants have become the masters. The servants who become masters are always control freaks dedicated to their positions and status and what they see is a cause, their own cause. Collective cause, of course, because bureaucrats lose their individuality in their work. They become neuroticized and plan very crazy things, which they will speak about with straight faces to each other and repeat their neologisms, because they always dream up new terminology like any new religion. They're discussing amongst themselves for an elite. No matter how preposterous their new ideas are—if anyone were to laugh, they'd be demoted or fired. It's insanity.

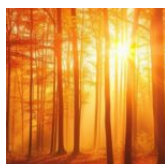
Things are not meant to go on like this much longer. They're not planned to go on like this much longer. Mayhem, that's predicted by the Department of Defence in Britain. Remember, that's only part of NATO, all NATO countries, this chaos that they see coming because they're making it happen to a timetable. After all, it's one huge business world and they must stick to their timetables. They're going to make it all happen. They have daily reports on all these different agencies and sub-agencies and specialized think tanks on the pulse of the people. They know what's happening at every level to the people. They get constant feedback and prepare always to maintain control over the people, under every possible foreseeable circumstance.

We're well on our way to this crazy roller coaster ride towards the end of an age. It truly is up to every person out there to start taking back the right to decide for themselves what life is all about. What it should be all about and what it could be all about, because it's never been discussed amongst society. All the big questions have always been answered by an elite, be it a priesthood or a scientific bureaucracy. The elites are always terrified of the masses. Paranoia is built into their structure. The reality they keep hyping about and the fear mongering they're constantly causing is psychotic. They intend to get the world's population into the same psychotic state and frame of mind—if we allow it.

There is so much to do and so little time. We better start all making ripples fast—every single one of us while we can. From myself and Hamish the dog, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:11 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#207](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

This last little while I've been talking to different people, who are noticing the changes in and around their own lives, to do with the war on terror. They are beginning to panic at the increasing costs of gasoline, the rate that everything goes up in the stores. The prices are going up and up because everything that you buy is transported, with fuel being behind the mechanisms of engine power. Therefore, when fuel goes up, everything goes up. They also see the increased presence of military troops and various agencies, heavily armed, in the big cities; and because they're just waking up to the fact that the world that they believed in, that they were conditioned into, is not exactly as it seems. They tend to be afraid when they snap out of it, even at the bottom level. They have many more levels to go through before they have a clear picture; and most can't actually get there, because denial will kick in.

It's a terrifying thing to think that most of the things that you believed in, and your parents believed in and talked about, the various topics, fads, the way they passed their lives, was directed for them, through culture creation experts and downloaded into them, basically, by all the various media means that still are used today.

Generations have gone to their deaths never knowing, after a full life, that the major events that happened in their lifetime, to their countries, were planned that way before they were born. There are no sides in this war, ongoing war, because really, ALL WARS ARE A WAR ON THE GENERAL PUBLIC, OF EVERY COUNTRY, BY PSYCHOPATHIC GROUPS who can only prosper in the system that they gave us. So really, the system or the people themselves were conquered thousands of years ago, when money was introduced and people accepted it as a medium of exchange. It took the power of barter directly from their own hands, as individuals, and put it into the money men, who took over your life—made you work for money, not for barter or items, and made it now impossible to get items without using money.

Armies are recruited, police are recruited with money. The control mechanism is here and has always been here, at least for over 2,000 years. It's difficult for people to wrap their minds around the concept of that which they take for granted, which is the system they're born into. Actually, not evolving that way, but being planned that way, because power and even at the highest governmental agencies, especially those ones which are in the category of the CIA or MI6 and so on, their first directive is to make sure they stay in power. That's always the way, by all costs and all means.

Long ago, media was given to the public for control mechanisms. The first newspapers that were brought out nationally were all for that purpose. The BBC (British Broadcasting Corporation) for many, many years, only recruited its staff, any and all of its staff from Eaton, to ensure that the power would stay within a certain class structure. They shared common values and to maintain the system of a dominant minority being at the top, a very old dominant minority with hereditary links to ages in the past.

The purpose of the BBC was to initially put out (and still does) propaganda to create the culture. In the 1950's, that's when it really went into full swing across the western world. Every country in the western world created a Department of Culture, where they could dispose of money for the arts, entertainment and for authors. Everything it gives you that you think of as culture is given out to selective people, who played the game and did what they were told, and put out whatever form of music, whatever style of literature, whatever spin was required to keep you in a matrix mentality, believing you are on the cutting edge, as you grew up, of society, science and humanity. It was designed that way, and it still is.

It was also back in the '50's that the most major well-known personalities in media, in every country, especially with the blossoming of television, the top ones that the people eventually put their trust in for news, were on the payrolls of the intelligence services. Nothing has really changed.

A couple of weeks ago, I read from "The Guardian" newspaper, an article from the Ministry of Defense. In Britain you have ministries (same thing as departments), where its top think tanks had put out what they foresaw for the next 20, 30 or more years; and it's all a reaction to what they see happening amongst the people. Something obviously is to stir up the people to such an extent that these sporadic outbreaks in violence and "flashmobs," as they call it, and the military at highest levels are preparing to deal with this for up to 30 years ahead of time, before anything, so far, has actually happened.

Thirty odd years ago, the same newspaper and all the rest of them were parroting what they foresaw, at the end of the supposed Cold War, where all the various agencies they set-up in foreign countries, recruiting foreign nationals in those countries to fight the Soviet threat, supposedly, which would end up like wild bands that would have to be dealt with down the road. That's why the present war is going on. The CIA, MI6 and others set-up the problems long ago. Now they've served their purpose and they're eliminating them, because they're always planning a hundred years or more ahead, all the time.

What I'm saying is that 30, 40 years ago, those newspapers were telling us what was going to happen today; and it's happening. The same newspapers are telling us what's going to happen within the next 30 years, obviously on a sliding scale, gradually up towards the crisis point, but they're not telling you why the public has been so angry as to retaliate against the dominant system.

Most of what you read in newspaper articles to do with anything of import is propaganda, spun in a certain way. Many of the articles you read, such as the one I'm about to read, are actually advertisements to encourage something to happen, put across as an actual story of something that is happening. When it comes to intelligent services, they're Machiavellian. That's their purpose: deception. That's their guiding rule: deceive. That's why most recruits are psychopaths. They understand deception instinctively, so there's not an awful lot you can really believe that comes out of their mouths, at all.

The following is from an article from the "Saturday Star," Toronto, front page, May 12th. It says:

"Canadians Lining Up to Join Spy Agency."

Alan: There's your first part of a promo, you see, it's really an ad to get people to apply.

"CSIS is on hiring blitz, and last year more than 14,500 people applied. By Tonda MacCharles

"OTTAWA—Maybe it was the shock of 9/11. Maybe it is the reality of Canadians dying in the "war on terror" or charges against so-called "home-grown" terrorists. Or maybe it's stronger recruiting efforts by the Canadian Security Intelligence Service (CSIS)..."

Alan: Which is called CSIS, or, insiders sometimes call it "Big Sis;" and previous employees, because of the certain hiring of certain personalities, call it "Big Sissy".

To continue:

"...including outreach in ethnic communities."

Alan: A very important part, that.

Then it goes on:

"Whatever the motivation, more and more Canadians are lining up to become spies, the agency says."

Alan: This is the agency, remember, that keeps quiet about everything. Whatever they say has an ulterior motive, or they keep totally quiet, completely quiet. So this is an ad to attract more in from, especially, ethnic communities.

"Last year, more than 14,500 people submitted applications for jobs in CSIS. Of that number, CSIS hired 100 as "intelligence officers" – or spies."

Alan: That's not true, either, because for every one they hire as an actual intelligence officer, they hire many layers beneath them, as basically snoopers within their own communities that often get titles to keep them happy, because you always have the snitches that must come back with the information to the particular officers. They pay them, even on contract basis. You can even have people working within schools and universities (very common); within newspaper industries, all media, but also out into your communities. The lesser ones beneath the officer category are put into your areas (or they're already living there). Their job is just to collect information of local gossip and things that are going on, or little clubs meeting together and what they're all about; and any organization that starts up, they immediately infiltrate to find out what it's all about. This is nothing new. This has always been going on, long before 9/11.

To continue, it says here:

"Is 100 all you needed or all you were able to find?" Senator Tommy Banks recently asked CSIS director Jim Judd. "It was actually more than we needed," Judd told the standing committee on national defense and security. CSIS is on a hiring blitz. The agency's staffing levels dropped because of federal budget cuts in the mid-'90s, but it has received millions of dollars in funding for new recruits since 9/11.

"We are building a bit of flexibility into our capacity," said Judd. "I expect we will hire another 100 this year, and I expect the level of applications will be that high as well." He conceded the level of interest "is surprising." Equally surprising is the calibre of applicants. Judd said two-thirds of the hires have two or more university degrees, and half have languages other than English and French. But don't ask which languages. That's top secret, although a spokesperson for CSIS allowed that they include "Spanish, Arabic and Chinese, etc."

Alan: See how they tell you something, as if they're trying to keep something back? Then they have another officer telling you much more. This is an ad you see.

"Spokesperson Barbara Campion used the oft-cited statistic that among 2,600 CSIS employees, 85 languages are spoken."

Alan: There you are. This is so "spooky" is the word.

“Senator Mobina Jaffer said CSIS’ relations with the Muslim and Arab-speaking communities in Canada are better than in the aftermath of the Sept. 11, 2001 attacks when many, including her, accused the spy agency of racially profiling terror suspects. Judd said CSIS has invested “an enormous amount of time and effort” with various ethnic communities in Canada. Not only has it allayed some of the community leaders’ concerns, but Judd says those same leaders actively helped CSIS hire people, “which we have been doing at a much greater rate over the last number of years.”

Alan: You see the leaders are all part of it, too, of all the ethnic groups. That’s how you control every ethnic group—you give them the leaders.

“Now, 45 per cent of “intelligence officers” at CSIS are women, and over the past two fiscal years, 55 per cent of new hires for that stream of work have been female, Campion said. Judd said many of the new recruits have work experience, “including overseas or military. ... The issue for us now is training and development and getting them to an operational level.” After six months of basic training, Judd said new recruits are generally on probation for about five years – the time it takes for an intelligence officer to reach the point of being “deployable.” But with the influx of strong candidates, CSIS is considering deploying people sooner.”

Alan: What they’re really doing is putting younger people in as well, into the field; and no doubt they’ll stir up some provocateur problems along the road so we can point fingers at other groups that are targeted.

“Some of my colleagues would say that the recruits that have come into the organization over the last five or six years are smarter than ever before,” said Judd, who became director in November 2004. “Some of them have more experience, life experience, if you will, other than academic credentials that may make them more readily deployable than was perhaps the case in the past.” CSIS, created nearly 23 years ago to take over national security intelligence-gathering duties from the RCMP...”

Alan: The RCMP (Royal Canadian Mounted Police) were set-up a long, long time ago, not like the guys you see riding the horses, but actually to infiltrate society and snoop on suspected communists; and they never stopped gathering intelligence.

“...the RCMP first drew heavily on the ranks of the RCMP’s national security service. Two decades on, less than 10 per cent of its workforce is former RCMP members. Overall, its attrition rate is lower than the federal public service at large, but it has recently seen several retirements in its top ranks, including its deputy director of operations, assistant director of operations, the assistant director of corporate and the assistant director of finance. Most have been replaced by people coming up within the service, but CSIS

has also gone outside to augment its senior ranks, Judd said. A request to interview Judd about the new faces at CSIS was refused. But Campion said the changing face of the service helps CSIS three ways: It makes it easier to get “assistance from the Canadian population,” helps the organization “avoid group-think” and sends a message “of inclusiveness to all current employees.”

Alan: That’s really an ad to get more people applying. It obvious they want more of the ethnic groups and the women to apply as officers. Many more will be hired, as I say, as sub-agents or snoops, who simply gather lower level intelligence within communities and pass it higher up the ladder. There’s nothing new in this at all.

London used to be head of 5,000 spies, at one point, going around bars and restaurants and listening to gossip, attending women’s meetings, men’s meetings and all kinds of NGO meetings. This is nothing new, whatsoever, because we think we’re living in a free society—the reality is we’re not. We’re living in a planned society, including the big projects deemed suitable to change society, further down the road, when required.

One of the continuing problems, down through the ages, with spies and the different orders of spies, with the snitches et cetera. A snitch gets paid for turning information in that he or she thinks is relevant or will be relevant to his boss. They’re often tempted to create situations amongst the group they’re infiltrating, to make something exciting happen, to make themselves more important, to get a bigger pay and be kept on the payroll. That’s how provocateurship starts.

All young men are basically tribal, in the sense they want to belong to a peer group. They want to be accepted by the peer group; and being young, and especially as teenagers, they have a form of anger or rebellion. You can’t blame them, especially with the society as it is today. Whatever topic happens to be prevalent at the time, they will speak out and boast about what they’d like to do, to either the system or the part of the system they think is persecuting them. It’s quite easy for a provocateur to come in; with money behind them; with a psychopathic personality, perhaps older, showing some fake credentials of being on their side; with an experience, especially in certain areas; become a form of hero to them. And he will lead them to their own destruction by setting them up for a fall, so that the governments and security agents can then say, “See, terrorism is all around you. It’s within you.” Or, as George Orwell said, “Why, you might be a terrorist yourself and you didn’t know it.”

This is the real world we live in; and there’s nothing new in this at all, nothing. Power, and a particular system which has a dominant minority, doesn’t take chances, in any era, of losing power. They ensure their descendents will still be the dominant minority and the system will still belong to them. They are also ruthless, when required, although some other agency will take the heat for the ruthless actions that are ordered from above.

One problem we have always had in fact, in humanity, are the deviants who are the psychopaths. That's what I mean by deviants. They don't have the humane feelings towards others. It's not in their brain. It's not there. They're often (not always, but often) quite good, but not excellent actually, quite good at school.

THE HIGHER the INTELLECT, the LESS HUMANE THAT YOU'LL OFTEN FIND THE PEOPLE. Not always, but often. They become arrogant and they're egocentric, which are a couple of qualities of the psychopath. A belief in their natural superiority over the others, the "normal people," therefore they have no problem in befriending people, being the best brother or sister, and then turning them in. They have no conscience, you see, but they are the best actors you'd ever meet; and they sleep well at night, every night.

As I've said already, there are levels of intelligence services; the public don't even know the names of the higher ones, which have always been here. Every intelligence service has compartments within it, in ascending order of authority. In the 1950's, the CIA, which specialized in setting up huge organizations within civilian life, not just in U.S. but across the world, with unlimited financing, set-up the department which dealt with the culture creation. They didn't really set it up; it took part of it over and called it "Congress for Cultural Freedom." The Congress for Cultural Freedom, the term sounds so nice like everything else (Mom's apple pie, freedom—good word), had a completely different agenda, as all psychopaths are very good at giving double meanings out, because they do it instinctively from birth. They know how to lie. They know what normal folk like to hear, so they've all these terms which people fall for, which have a different meaning all together, for those within the know.

They funded almost every author, fiction and non-fiction; scientists on scientific works and papers; music; all the arts, including the nihilistic phase of expressionists, et cetera; including the women's lib movement and all the other movements which change society; as the left-wing thought, all that time, that they were doing it. The leaders were also supplied to them by a department, a big department of the CIA, Congress for Cultural Freedom.

Up until that point, Britain's agencies had been doing most of the work; before the U.S., with all of its funding could take over and continue it, but it worked hand in glove with Britain and other western countries, all along. Those who lead the left-wing movements, including labor union leaders, were on the payroll; so was Arthur Koestler, who started with fictional works to guide the thinking of a select portion of society along a certain way. Then he brought in his non-fiction, while he also worked with the United Nations on ways of lobotomizing the brains of people. Koestler had a tremendous problem with his ego, as all psychopaths do. He really believed he was a genius, and he'd go into tirades when people wouldn't quite respect him for being so.

Lord Bertrand Russell was on the payroll, and started off as a radical anti-communist, and then was put on the payroll; and then suddenly, he was leading a good chunk of what seemed to be the left-wing, in certain areas. The heads of the women's lib movements in different countries were funded, set-up and trained to do their tasks. Even magazines were paid for, by the CIA, to produce them with a certain format, to influence the gender conflict and get it going and get into war.

Certain pop singers that became rock singers or stars were promoted and told to behave in an obscene manner on stage. The crazier, the wilder, the better, as part of this disassociation idea of a steady mentality. They didn't want that. They wanted a sort of nihilistic anything-goes society, partly to prove, supposedly, to the Eastern blocks that there was so much freedom in the west. However, it was a much bigger, higher agenda, because there never really was a Cold War: because the top leaders in both countries were always in cahoots.

The war, as Professor Carroll Quigley said, "War is meant to change societies." The ones engaged in what seems to be the conflict. It changes society because government can take over so many fields, without too much complaint from the public, of: agriculture and manufacture, wage and price, freezes, increases, et cetera; and ministry departments dealing with more and more of really taking away rights, putting authority over you. Governments love war. It's one of their prime reasons for existing. Without wars, even in the past, you wouldn't need armies. You wouldn't need ruthless leaders. The psychopaths need each other, at the top, to maintain power of those beneath them, in all countries.

It's hard for people to believe that many of the authors, fictional, non-fictional, et cetera, main television characters and sciences and all that stuff—all this stuff that they went through their lives with, that their parents went through their lives with, talking about, repeating in parrot fashion, admiring—were actually on the payroll of an organization which trained them to go out into society, made sure they were put in prime positions, where the public would see them as authoritarian figures. They could then adopt the opinions of these "geniuses." This is low-level matrix stuff, not quite on the floor but halfway up, towards the ceiling of level one.

This culture creation agency was funded by all of the CIA's budgets and black budgets. We know what they're involved in, including the drug trade, where the leaders of this agency said, "The end justifies the means." Ignatius Loyola didn't invent that term; neither did Adam Weishaupt. It's always been that way, for those in power positions. Deception and Machiavellianism is the standard rule to control societies. That means giving you: all the fads, all the phases that you go through growing up and living your lives; all the main topics of conversation that are fed and downloaded to you, the ideas; the shaping of your mind towards the next part of an agenda (that you don't even know is an agenda), including the Green Movement and the Green Party. Where we all must all be "green," in habitat areas. I'll go more into this particular subject of culture creation in another talk.

I don't know how many people realize that we are completely global and under one system; that the United Nations is the big head of the octopus. At least, it's the one that the public will see and hear about all the time. For every department of government you have, in the United States, Canada, Britain, France or anywhere else, they have a level of the same, only on a global scale, at the United Nations. Their job was to become, at least the front, for World Government—Perhaps not the final version, but it's the one to get the official acclaim as being so, initially.

They have international associations for counselors, for mayors, for police chiefs, in every country in the world. And you thought you elected them and they worked for you. The United Nations has magazines and forums for all these different groups of people in authority over you, where they give them their agenda and they come back to your community and implement it. Often, you think it's only a local thing that's being introduced, but it's actually universal. It's worldwide.

The United Nations, before they came up with the habitat area terminology, mandated the creation of "Super Cities," which would be the nucleus of the habitat area for the "commoners" of the new future. While the elite and bureaucratic Sovietized classes, those teachers in high positions, the police chiefs themselves, everyone who worked over the people, would live in their little habitat-house in the country.

This article I'm about to read is from the same newspaper, "The Toronto Star," May 12, 2007, page A3. This is an example of how propaganda is put across to people, in such a way that they don't generally ask any why. They don't ask questions, the way it's formatted. It's by Jim Byers, the City Hall Bureau Chief.

"Mayor David Miller's heading towards the Big Apple to issue a big challenge."

Alan: That's how it's introduced, which is a joke, because there's no challenge to it. It's already formatted beforehand.

"As one of several North American mayors who have vowed to make their city the greenest on the continent, Miller announced a web-based plan called Go-Zero! Toronto."

Alan: So you'll have a Go-Zero! Toronto; a Go-Zero! for every other city on the planet. This is how it's introduced here, you see, you'll have your own Go-Zero! Hamburg or whatever, in your own area, because these are things that all work in concert together.

"Miller will announce a web-based plan called Go-Zero! Toronto, a project that will help Torontonians track how they're making a difference in fighting climate change. And he'll challenge other mayors attending..."

Alan: He'll "challenge other mayors," who are all on the same payroll.

"...attending the C40..."

Alan: I love these terms, "C40."

"...Large Cities Climate Summit..."

Alan: Here we are, we already have Large City Climate Summits. Did you know that?

"...to join what Nick Garrison calls "a sort of green Facebook." Ultimately, the project could help cities..."

Alan: It will "help," you see, good word psychopathy, again, when there's an opposite end in view.

"...could help cities around the world see how they stack up against others in reducing carbon-dioxide emissions, said Garrison, who is communications director for the Toronto-based Zerofootprint."

Alan: That means he's the PR man (Public Relations man). Public relations men are trained like lawyers never to say the truth. Their job is to cover up atrocity to the public, under lots of cream and puff cakes.

He says here:

"We're facing an environmental crisis of unseen proportions."

Alan: This is a PR man. He's no scientist telling you this, eh? But here we go. Here's your propaganda.

"We need all the tools we can get to bring people together" and find solutions, Garrison said. The company's website—www.zerofootprint.net – already has an "ecological calculator" that allows people to learn what impact they're having on the environment, for example by driving a particular model of car a certain number of kilometers a year. The program to be unveiled next week will help Toronto residents see how their measures compare with green forces in cities like London or Chicago."

Alan: This is the joke, you see, we're all trained into this sports stuff. It's much like when you have a real crisis somewhere, whether it's man made or not, and mostly it's hard to tell the difference today, with tsunamis that are made-to-order and HAARP projects like that. With the last major tsunami, we had this

almost competition to see which country was going to give the most. It was to get us all competing now, so we'll get in on the game and compete with each other. They give fake figures of who's doing the most and we've got to catch up and overtake, and we'll be the best, and we'll have all this flag waving and stuff going on.

"We're facing an environmental crisis of unseen proportions." "We need all the tools we can get to bring people together" and find solutions ... "The program to be unveiled next week will help Toronto residents see how their measures compare with green forces in cities like London or Chicago." "The GoZero program is about reaching out..."

Alan: "Reaching out," they love these little terms. Stalin said, "we shall win by slogans," and Lenin said it before him. "We shall win by slogans" and that's what they give the public: buzzwords and slogans, thought out by think tanks.

"...Reaching out to Torontonians and showing them how much energy they're consuming, their impact on climate change, their own climate-change footprint..."

Alan: Ha, ha, "footprint."

"...showing them how they can improve and allowing them to work with other people to significantly strengthen our environmental stewardship of Toronto..."

Alan: See, we're all responsible now, it's our place. This is probably getting repeated in every country in the world, the same kind of spin, by other reporters for their city.

"...Miller told reporters yesterday."

Alan: The PR man told them.

"We'll give you the details next week, but in general terms they (zerofootprint) have developed tools..."

Alan: "Developed tools." We're all used to this terminology now.

"...that tell people how to calculate their own personal footprint and give you some ideas on how to change it..."

Alan: It's called behavior modification, people; and Pavlov, he wasn't the boss of that or the first guy, but he certainly improved some of the techniques.

"...so people can work together to lower their impact on the environment. "It's a really powerful tool because people want to do the right thing..."

Alan: See, there you go again, if you don't want this, you're not doing the right thing. You're anti-social. That's the inference here, you see.

"...and government's role is to show..."

Alan: Government's role is to show us how to do the right thing. Have you ever looked at the credentials of people who run for candidacies in government, and their history in the past? Boy, oh boy, they're going to show us.

"Miller said the program will help people form carpools..."

Alan: Oh, you must do carpools, back to the carpooling stuff again.

"...and perhaps even form a solar power co-operative, as some Toronto groups already are doing. The mayor said he's not aware of a program quite like it anywhere else."

Alan: Yeah, sure.

"I think is a unique opportunity."

Alan: He says, "I think is a unique opportunity." That's badly worded, isn't it? "I think is a unique opportunity," maybe it's unique that you're thinking.

"Tools for sharing information will be part of the program, Garrison said. "You can network with other people who share your goals," Garrison said. "It could be ideas, it could be news, it could be blogs."

Alan: In other words, get involved. Cut down the CO2. Don't breathe as much. That's what we could all do to save the planet: don't breath as much. Don't breathe out, and maybe these characters will do it first and show us how to do it.

"People can share environmentally friendly ideas on everything from green pillowcases..."

Alan: Oh, here we go, "green pillowcases."

"...to potato peelers. "We already have a database of green events around the world,"

Alan: –Sure you do, because you get it from the United Nations.

"...listing conferences on everything from climate change to water quality, from Cincinnati to Copenhagen." The technology is brand new..."

Alan: Oh?

"...Garrison said of the eco-calculator. "It's a bottom-up initiative where every citizen..."

Alan: I was going to say here, they could just raise their bottoms, because they're going to get a good kick in the you-know-where.

"...and you can monitor how other people are doing,"

Alan: Let's all compete now to see who's greener, eh? Are you greener than your neighbor? What have you eaten?

"It's a real advantage. There are so many ways people can do things that make a difference," Garrison said. "And instead of thinking, Well..."

Alan: Why don't you just put a period there, instead of thinking.

"...Well, I'm only doing this little thing,' people get to see that their actions and other people's actions together are having a major impact," he said. "You can network with other people who share your goals."

Alan: You see they're "your goals." You didn't know that, did you? This is how you're given your ideas. They're "your goals," you just didn't know it. You know people have no goals that haven't actually been given, by the culture creators. We're given all our goals. We're given what's right and wrong, what to try and aspire to (albeit a con), but this is how this kind of stuff is put over under the guise of news.

It says: "Mayors meet in the Big Apple to paint 40 cities green."

Alan: "Paint 40 cities green." That paint would pollute, wouldn't it? All that green paint all over 40 cities. For goodness sake! This is a big paint company, one of the big boys getting the benefits.

"Where: New York City, Tuesday-Thursday

Participants: Toronto Mayor David Miller, New York Mayor Michael Bloomberg, London Mayor Ken Livingstone, Chicago Mayor Richard Daley and representatives from more than 40 other cities, including Bangkok, Delhi, Tokyo, Sao Paulo and Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.

Alan: There'll be many, many more.

"On the agenda: Discussions on how to make water systems efficient, how politicians can beat traffic congestion..."

Alan: They don't have to worry. The politicians have chauffeurs drive them through it all.

"...and still get elected, how to create green skylines..."

Alan: "Green skylines," everything is going to change, eh?

"...and how cities can use renewable energy."

Alan: Welcome, Soylent Green. That's how it's done. The respectable people that clawed their way over others to get to their positions are going to teach us how to be good, green little men from Mars. They love green because that's the big Masonic God of Nature, in a symbol that is, not the actual God itself. It's all allegorical.

It's about time to wind up this talk. There's so much more to say, especially to people who have been oblivious to this, this topic of culture creation. Everything they take for granted, including the arguments they're given to discuss or argue about. The whole homosexual wedding thing was all part of that. You fight over it, scream over it and get angry over it. The gay lesbian stuff, also. How horrible the cocaine racket was getting through society. All the topics we get involved in, or they try to get you involved in, people fall for what is given to them.

Everything happens at the right time, because the CULTURE CREATION industry, as I said, was financed by very high levels of really supra-government, that's above the general realms of government as you know it. The funding for these organizations, such as the one the CIA worked, it was theirs. The operation was controlled by them, one of many departments that they controlled. They channeled millions and millions of dollars, per year, through the great foundations that work hand in glove with them, all of the great foundations.

My advice to all the young guys out there, especially at the moment, those in ethnic communities, is beef all you want and bitch all you want about the system of the country you're in at the moment, but expect to be infiltrated as soon as you start talking about forming an official or unofficial organization. You will be immediately infiltrated, if you're not already, at the startup stage of even talking about it. Even those who start up the talking in your area, be very wary of, because they're liable to be an agent, who will lead you like sheep into a pen; and the pen is the dock in the courtroom.

You can't startup an organization in this day and age, in any country—including Afghanistan, Iraq or anywhere else, or any of the western countries—without the agencies knowing all about what you're doing from the very beginning. Often, they'll be leading you. There's nothing worse than fighting for something which was never yours in the first place. Fighting to try and keep a belief or a system, or even the possessions you have or the things you think you're entitled to, when all you have is what's allowed by the system itself, at this particular time. The whole joke in intelligence agencies, at the top, internationally, about 9/11 being a complete surprise—is just that. It's a joke, because you can't move, do anything, plan anything without the big agencies knowing right away.

I seldom talk about 9/11 because it was something that had to happen to get this agenda rolling. An entire world, they needed a particular event. It happened. Twin Towers, Jachin & Boaz—it's Masonic. It was so obvious. The footage that came out immediately afterwards, and the interviews and little blurbs given out by media, like the BBC, where the head of one of the intelligence agencies said, immediately, that they'd warned the U.S., they warned it for a few weeks, beforehand, that this was going to happen. The Mossad did the same.

Why wasn't something done? Because it was supposed to be done, at a higher level, that's why. The world couldn't be pushed towards this part of the agenda without the event occurring. Something that was needed, on a Pearl Harbor scale, to motivate the public behind the president, as a couple of their own writers said, before 9/11 happened, for the New American Century to take place, to be fulfilled and unraveled and to work its way through society. And, no, it's not American nationals that are leading it. They're international, because all the elite of the world have always been international.

You can't make such alterations in society and get the public to accept the loss of all freedoms, mandated ID cards and all this stuff, without the event happening. Those who speak out, and who haven't been authorized to speak out, are always contacted by people from agencies, who never declare themselves as such, but you can tell. There's ways of telling. They'll try and divert you into different things or topics, to manage you without your knowledge (if you went along with them). There are limitless budgets and funds, even before 9/11, to pay for thousands of them and all the subsections, right down to the people who live in your street. Many of them are even retired couples that come out of government or bureaucracies and settle in your area and become a responsible upstanding Masonic citizen. They gather intelligence.

Jacques Elluel, one of the best authors on the system, who also worked for the UN for a period, talked about a "total information system" that was already in use from the 1950's onwards, in every western country; how PERSONALITY PROFILES were made up on EVERY CITIZEN, including those in the rural areas. How is all intelligence gathered? Most of it, apart from the fact they've always snooped on phone lines and so on, most of it comes from gathering gossip. It's as simple as that. He said the police chiefs have this information and they keep it secret from the public.

The real world is completely different from the TV and fictional version we're bombarded with. Those who don't know their history will succumb to every trick in the book. Those who don't look at the histories of elites, in all ages and all countries, and see how utterly ruthless and cruel they were—cruel because they knew how to dominate, by terror, the minds of the general public.

It was mandatory at times, in different countries, to attend executions. Not just executions, but the most disgusting display of man's inhumanity to man, as they would hang and draw and disembowel and quarter someone, in a process that would take up to an hour, as they killed them, to ensure the public would never forget the spectacle and would bow and scrape to the dominant minority.

Nothing has changed, except the PR (the public relations) does a great job of pretending that they're now vastly different and caring. The truth is never unpleasant, especially when you've been brought up in fantasy in cotton-wool and taught to be egocentric yourself, it's not pleasant at all, to realize just how bad it is. But nothing can change, we know where the end will be in all of this. They have told us their perfect society is a completely controlled society, a much smaller society too, where brain chipping will be the norm for the general population. However, the dominant minority will be exempt, because they must retain their faculties of self-preservation or survival, because they will be guiding the planet. The general public won't need it, because the State will be making all their decisions for them.

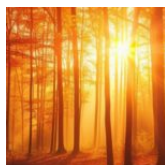
Arthur Koestler, who worked and actually set-up the Manifesto, The Congress of Cultural Freedom, (ha, ha, ha!) said that himself in his own book, "The Ghost in the Machine." If there's one thing you can count

on, when the big boys write a book where they tell you what they want, and give you timescales of implementation, you can take that to the bank. They never change their plans.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night, and may your god or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:11 pm

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#208**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

on June 13th, 2007, and my goodness, how the time is just flying. I was hoping it would slow down for the summer, but it's not – it's going on at the same old speed, which is kind of non-stop.

I'm sure a few of you maybe have noticed the regular chemtrails we've had, and the new type. The new type is a blue-ish colour, almost the same colour as the sky but not quite; a different kind of polymer that trails across the sky, and I guess it's a brand new mix, maybe for phase 3, 4, 5 or whatever phase we're in, as we go dumbed-down into complete change. I wouldn't be surprised if they are indeed spraying the tranquillisers that Mr Rumsfeld talked about after 9/11, that they could actually spray over whole cities to stop panic. Maybe they're actually doing it across a good part of the planet.

I've mentioned before how nothing in this system – which is a complete system with many mini or sub-systems linking up specialised parts – none of it is here by chance, because nothing is allowed to simply spontaneously come out by chance. Huge discussions are held on every area of society, every day, across the planet. National committees get together with international committees and plan the future, and what kind of future it will be. The public have no input into this; they can't get invited. That's the reality of having a supra-government bypassing all supposed democratic institutions, as they push this fake democracy worldwide.

All science has been funnelled by grants from governments and big foundations into specific areas, when there are thousands of areas they could go into. The main ones, as you've probably noticed are – apart from all the warfare industries, which go again hand-in-hand with these specific areas – you have the electronic side of things, the miniature circuitry, then nano-circuitry. You have this push towards interfacing human brains with computers, for world peace of course. You have the whole agenda for the next phase of a society, which will serve the world state, happily. What would make them so happy? Years ago, they talked about either drugging the population, lobotomising parts of the brain, and of course they've come up with the ultimate, which is a brain chip, interfacing the human mind into a virtual (they love virtue), a virtual – not quite real, but good enough for you – reality. That's where the money has gone, and into genetic research.

Genetic research was on the go a long, long time ago, surfaced its head around the 1700's, big time, with Darwin, and that really was to do with eugenics, as they used to call it back then – the passing on of dominant or superior genes, by special selective breeding, and how to validate why those families in power should naturally be in power. They've pushed the grants and the funding in the specific areas along the genetic research lines, only for one phase of society. This is not the end of it – it's just one phase that we have to go through, before they eventually re-create types of specifically created purpose-designed, ideal-designed humans, for specific tasks.

Every time a social norm is broken – a norm simply being that which they allowed before because it suited them, and complain about it when they change it because we're used to grazing in the same field – when they change a social norm they always claim it's to help the sick or the disabled. We had that with the initial donor industry, that was the start of it, and once that was under way and became passé and accepted by the public, now they have to get it from live donors. They've redefined death not to include brain death, or at least cardiac death, because they want fresh organs straight out of the body – the donor – then the donor is terminated. That's how you accept things stage by stage, beginning with abortion, then the donor industry – and it is an industry indeed – as we're dehumanised. Now they're pushing up (exactly as they've done in times gone by) mental retardation or disablement, and ways to enhance them even. Any excuse will do as to help, when really they want to eradicate those who are unfit, as they see them; people who can't serve the system, the "useless eaters" as they're called at the top. That's not just those with disabilities – that will eventually come down the scale to include most people who are simply superfluous in a post-industrialised, post-agricultural, post-technological era.

That's why the money has been funnelled into specific areas, which they knew they were heading for a long time ago. That is how research is done. Research is re-search, meaning the higher searching was done a long time ago. Stuff that comes out of universities is simply being rediscovered again, while higher levels of science within the military-industrial-complex had it a long time ago. However, we use the low stuff to introduce the idea to the public, to familiarise us with not just the possibilities but with the inevitabilities of this coming your way. That's how simply we adapt. We don't have to think through a process and come to a conclusion – we're led to the conclusion by the news presenters/commentators and documentaries. This is one of them I'm about to read from, from Innovation Watch, November 30th, 2006 [<http://www.innovationwatch.com/choiceisyours/choiceisyours.2006.11.30.htm>], as though it's a startling exclamation to the public. But really, as I say, this is the low down stuff. This is research, re-search, when the military-industrial-complex have done a higher search a long time ago. This begins with, and it's by Gregor Wolbring – they love the walls, and wars and so on – this guy's bringing you a wall here:

"Modifying the human body or enhancing our cognitive abilities, using technology has been a long-time dream for many people."

Alan: Now, has it really? So there's your statement – that's so you can implant it in your mind that that's a goal that you wanted.

"Nano-bio-info-cogno-symbio,"–

Alan: It's called NBICS.

"is now reaching a critical stage where it could lead to the fulfilment of that dream. An increasing amount of research tries to link the human brain with machines, allowing humans to control their environment through their thoughts. It is said: 'Ultimately the technology will be used for people whose spinal cords are destroyed in accidents or those handicapped by strokes.' "

Alan: See, they just want to help people that have a real function in their very efficient economic society, right? That's why they've been spoiling the disabled for all this time. Did you know they were so spoiled, eh? Neither did I. However, we know what governments really think and economists think of anyone who's disabled. We know because they live at the lowest level, just above the street level. Here they are going all out spending all this money with the usual con game of helping the disabled. You can see all the cures they've given us after they went in to the genetic research all those years. Now they can create new humans out of it, but "we just don't know how to cure anybody with a problem," hmm. The same old con is led so that we'll keep snoozing through all of this, thinking it's for the good. It's hard to attack mum's apple pie, isn't it? They love charity and so on.

"Scientists demonstrated in 2002 that human thoughts can be converted into radio waves and used by paralysed people to create movement. (1) 'Scientists in Australia have developed a mind switch that enables people to activate electrical devices e.g. turn on a radio or open doors by thinking.' "

Alan: Old, old stuff, long before 2002, because Sweden was doing this kind of stuff with prisoners from the '70's onwards.

"IDIAP Research Institute, formerly the Dall Molle Institute for Perceptual Artificial Intelligence, –

Alan: That's a mouthful.

"is developing non-invasive brain machine interfaces."

Alan: I guess it's true. It's a good word that, because 'inter' means "to bury," in the faces. Once we're all hooked up to these machines we'll be faceless basically, just like the Borg.

"The institute states in a recent publication: 'Brain Activity Recorded Non-Invasively is sufficient to control a mobile robot, if advanced robotics is used in combination with asynchronous EEG [electroencephalograph] analysis and machine learning techniques. Until now, brain-actuated control has mainly relied on implanted electrodes, since EEG-based systems have been considered too slow for controlling rapid and complex sequences of movements. We showed that two human subjects successfully moved a robot between several rooms by mental control only, using an EEG-based brain-machine interface that recognised three mental states. Mental control was comparable to manual control on the same task with a performance ratio of 0.74."

Alan: We know that DARPA also gave a similar statement out not long ago about helping a quadriplegic send emails by thought, and I think it was 74-5% successful, they claimed. Now DARPA is not in the business of helping the poor disabled. Look them up and see what their function is.

"Many researchers are working on brain machine interfaces."

Alan: That's true because they're getting well funded by all the big foundations, and governments. As I say, remember, governments are not in the business of crying about those who are not producing within society.

"Cyberkinetics Neurotechnology Systems, Inc. of Foxborough, Massachusetts, received FDA approval to test the 'Brain Gate'."

Alan: Brain gate, now remember Star gate, now you've got brain gate. They love these gates. They just do, they love them – doors and gates, it's all high Masonic.

"The company started with people with spinal cord injuries and is now recruiting patients for BrainGate ALS trials, according to deal.com. Researchers at Duke University Medical Centre in Durham, North Carolina are developing a wireless neuroprosthetic that could potentially be used to control robotic limbs for quadriplegics. Dr Miguel Nicolelis of the university's Department of Neurobiology has a variety of articles on his webpage. A 14-year-old boy plays space invaders using thoughts alone, as a grid connected to his brain measures his electrocortigraphic activity. The device was developed by Dr. Eric C. Leuthardt, an assistant professor of neurological surgery at the School of Medicine, and Dr. Daniel Moran, assistant professor of biomedical engineering at Washington University in St. Louis. They connected the patient to a sophisticated computer running a special program known as BC12000,"–

Alan: 12000 B.C., that's interesting.

"developed by collaborator Gerwin Schalk at the Wadsworth Center, New York State Department of Health in Albany, which displays a video game linked to an electrocorticographic (ECoG) grid. The primary purpose of the grid was to facilitate treatment for epilepsy."

Alan: Yeah, sure.

"In Austria, the Graz University of Technology has a brain-computer interface lab. In Japan, Hitachi has joined forces with university researchers. In Finland the Proactive Computing Research Programme (PROACT) is funded by the Academy of Finland and led by Academy Professor Mikko Sams. IST has funded the Presencia project under its Fifth Framework Programme – Future Emerging Technologies – Presence Research,"–

Alan: Presence research is to do with virtual reality – that's the bottom line. In order to get you to a virtual place where nothing really exists and to have people appear (all computer-generated people) around you, they will have to create what seems to be presence – it's how your mind recognises those things within close proximity within your environment. Therefore, they create presence, interesting.

"A 'Berlin Brain-Computer Interface (BBCI)' – a 'mental typewriter' – was unveiled at the 2006 CeBIT in Germany, the biggest consumer technology conference worldwide. Devices such as the BBCI are not only seen to benefit disabled people but "could also spread to the entertainment industry, creating a whole new class of video games," "–

Alan: Games, we'll get the youngsters in.

" "Or they could be integrated in active car safety systems, for instance braking the vehicle in response to the driver's thoughts."

Cambridge Consultants' Virtual Helmet can link brain wave patterns to a virtual reality system, allowing the wearer to enter an illusory world of movement. Researchers at Nippon Telegraph & Telephone Corporation in Japan have developed galvanic vestibular stimulation – a technology that can compel a person to walk along a route in the shape of a giant pretzel,"–

Alan: Oh, how fun.

“in effect creating remote-controlled humans.

Researchers at Columbia University have combined the processing power of the brain with computer vision to develop a novel device that will allow people to search through images ten times faster than they can on their own. The cortically coupled computer vision system — known as C3-Vision — turns the brain into an automatic image-identifying machine.”

Alan: I thought it already was.

“The project is funded by the US Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). The Air Force has long been interested in “alternative control technology”,”–

Alan: You’re darn right they are.

“that will allow its pilots to fly planes hands-free.”

Alan: It’s all this, like riding a bike hands free, sure it is. That’s really what it is, isn’t it? This is for children, this stuff. This is the PR spin – all of this is just a PR spin for the grown-up children.

“A robotic hand controlled by the power of thought alone has been demonstrated by researchers in Japan. It mimics the movements of a person’s real hand, based on real-time functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) of brain activity. This is seen as another landmark in the advance towards prosthetics and computers that can be operated by thought alone.”

Alan: Guess what? They’re already here, have been for a long time in a higher level.

“The system was developed by Yukiyasu Kamitani and colleagues from ATR Computational Neuroscience Laboratories in Kyoto,”–

Alan: Ha, Kyoto’s very famous for this, isn’t it?

“and researchers from the Honda Research Institute in Saitama. Subjects lying inside an MRI scanner were asked to make “rock, paper, scissor” shapes with their right hand. The scanner recorded brain activity and fed data to a connected computer. After a short training period, the computer was able to recognise the brain activity associated with each shape and command the robotic appendage do the same.

The list goes on.

A brain-activity interpretation contest organized by the University of Pittsburgh provided entrants with functional MRI scanner data and behavioural reports recorded when four people watched two movies. Competitors were asked to create an algorithm that used the brain activity to predict what viewers were thinking and feeling as the film unfolded."

Alan: That also goes back years ago, when they were trying different things in cinemas, movie houses, or theatres, with unleashing little packages of synthetic scents, and going so far as having vibrating seats that would vibrate when volcanoes went off on the screen, and bombs went off on the screen, and huge speakers etc., moving chairs, things that would make you think you were actually participating in it. That was all part of the earlier experimentation on the same thing, for a society that could be controlled through altering and getting fake or phoney sensations. At least the perception would be phoney; the conclusion you would come to – it would fool you.

"The crunch test came from a third film. Competing researchers were shown the brain activity only, and had to predict the behavioural data – what the viewers had reported seeing and feeling during the film on a moment-by-moment basis. The rules are here and the results are here."

Alan: Which you can punch up yourself and look at. This PR spin will take you all over the place.

"The competition webpage can be found here. It describes next year's competition as follows: "The 2007 Pittsburgh Brain Activity Interpretation will build upon last year, but will push the competition to a much higher level by focusing on interpretation of subjects' actions and behaviors in addition to cognition. The 2007 Pittsburgh Brain Activity Interpretation Competition will involve analysis of a new, unique fMRI data set representing dynamic subject-driven behavior in a virtual world. fMRI data will be made available from multiple subjects in a very realistic virtual world of multiple streets and rooms (house, bar, playground) with subject control in the world, multiple tasks, social interaction, rewards," "–

Alan: You have to have rewards, you see, it's Pavlovian.

" "and threat avoidance." "

Alan: Threat avoidance, very good behaviour modification.

“ “Additionally, eye-movement data will be provided along with overlaid tracking of every object fixated on by subjects in the virtual world.” ”

Alan: Then it goes on:

“The Choice is Yours

Although brain-machine interfaces are often talked about in relation to disabled people,”–

Alan: Now here’s the kicker:

“we can expect they will also be used by the non-disabled as a means to control their environment – especially if the devices are non-invasive and no implants are needed.

To date there has not been much public discussion of the implications of brain machine interfaces,”–

Alan: You’re darn right there’s not, because we won’t get any. Then it goes on to say:

“the amount of public R&D funding they receive,”–

Alan: Though there’s no discussion as to why they get it in this particular area.

“and control, distribution and access to these devices.”

Alan: You can go into all of this, and it goes into bioethics committees etc., which are just the eugenics societies. It’s a nice fuzzy name they have today, but they have the same tasks; to lead us into accepting more and more and more.

The papers now are full of these little quirks, which most folk will see on a superficial level because they don’t analyse purpose or intent. They’re simply downloaded with bits and bytes of data to give them predictive programming. They’ll accept it, and actually some will want it. The young will definitely want it now that it is being inserted, all this kind of stuff, into their favourite heroes in their comic books and cartoons.

The one thing they never discuss is to realise the power it gives a small elite at the top, who will be in charge of the computers that will be controlling you. You will not be allowed to make your own programme here, or be in charge of it, with its own unique coded language just for you. Someone else is going to do your programming.

To continue, here's another little bit of predictive programming from Pratt E-press, Duke University, September 2002, the Pratt School of Engineering [http://www.pratt.duke.edu/pratt_press/web.php?sid=4]. Interestingly, the Pratt family, I think it was Harold Pratt was the guy, or the family set up to bring in the Royal Institute of International Affairs, called the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States. It says here:

"DARPA [Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency]," —

Alan: DARPA, remember.

"To Support Brain-Machine Research

Durham, North Carolina — Devices including neuroprosthetic limbs for paralysed," —

Alan: Here we go with the yada yada ya. It'll put you right at ease.

"for paralysed people and "neurorobots" controlled by brain signals from human operators could be the ultimate applications of brain-machine interface technologies developed under a \$26 million contract to Duke,"—

Alan: That's just one place, remember.

"sponsored by the Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA)."

Alan: The Defence Advanced Research Projects Agency – DARPA. Here's DARPA dishing out all this money (your tax money) and this is part of the Defence Department, to do with the Americas actually – the whole of the Americas – and it's attached to the NSA, a department really. Its logo is a great pyramid with an all-seeing eye with the light shining down on the profane people down below.

"The DARPA support will help launch Duke's Centre for Neuroengineering, co-directed by Miguel Nicolelis, professor of neurobiology, and Craig Henriquez, the W.H. Gardner Jr. Associate Professor of Biomedical

Engineering. The centre's scientists and engineers will seek to pioneer a new technological era in which brain signals could control machines that augment and extend human capabilities in a way never before possible.

The Duke centre will consist initially of a collaboration of separate laboratories in the medical centre's department of neurobiology and in the Pratt School of Engineering department of biomedical engineering. However, the researchers expect to unite the centre's efforts in the new multidisciplinary engineering building now under construction.

Nicolelis will be principal investigator for the DARPA project. Co-PIs are Henriquez, Professor of Neurosurgery Dennis Turner and Patrick Wolf, associate professor of biomedical engineering. Other centre collaborators include John Chapin of the State University of New York, Brooklyn, Jose Principe of the University of Florida, Mandayam Srinivasan of Massachusetts Institute of Technology and Harvey Wiggins of Plexon Inc. in Dallas.

The contract is part of DARPA's Brain-Machine Interfaces Program, which seeks to develop new technologies for augmenting human performance by accessing the brain in real time and integrating the information into external devices.

Besides development of brain-controlled prosthetic limbs, neurosurgeons could apply,"–

Alan: "Could apply" – I like this "could."

"brain-mapping enabled by the new technologies to aid surgeons in distinguishing healthy brain tissue from that which is part of a tumor or a focus for epileptic seizures."

Alan: This is the usual stuff again.

"This technology can immediately increase the resolution with which surgeons can map the extent of a tumor or,"–

Alan: It's amazing how they always give us the same rubbish, you know, "to help people." Let's get past the PR stuff. You can tell they're spending this kind of money because they care about epileptics. We can see that by their past experience, right?

"Beyond medical uses, brain-machine interfaces also could be applied to enhance the abilities of normal humans,"–

Alan: Again, right back to the real, real thing you see.

"said the researchers. As examples, they said, neurally controlled robots could enable remote search-and-rescue operations,"–

Alan: Ha ha.

"or exploration of hazardous or inaccessible environments.

As part of the DARPA support:

Biomedical engineer Henriquez and his colleagues will coordinate development of equipment and methods for visualizing and analysing the massive amounts of data produced from electrode arrays in the brains of experimental animals."

Alan: That's old stuff. It's all done.

"Neurosurgeon Turner and his colleagues will investigate potential use of brain-machine interfaces in patients with neurological disorders."

Alan: That could be widened, remember, that term "neurological disorders", under psychiatry – under political condemnation and labelling too.

"Biomedical engineer Patrick Wolf and his colleagues will develop a miniaturized "neurochip" for detecting and analysing brain signals, as well as optical communications links between the chip and the control components of the interface.

John Chapin's laboratory will develop the sensory feedback mechanism by which animals and humans can "feel" the actions of a neurorobotic arm or hand."

Alan: Again, "presence."

“Jose Principe and his colleagues will develop new computer algorithms for translating brain-derived signals into control commands to operate a robot arm.

Mandayam Srinivasan’s laboratory will develop new interfaces to provide visual and tactile feedback signals to animal subjects operating robot arms, and Harvey Wiggins of Plexon Inc. in Dallas will supply hardware and software that will enable development and testing of brain-machine interfaces.”

Alan: It goes on and on about this kind of stuff, so this is another huge PR thing but DARPA is leading the charge. DARPA is to do with defence and peace, and you should see the definitions of “peace”, as they keep expanding the definitions to include more and more.

The European Union has allocated \$26million or more, at least back in 2002-3, towards the setting up of the future workplace, where everyone will work in a virtual reality. The money goes into research and development to help bring this all into being. Scientists are kind of like wolves; they rely on grants and they smell where the blood is and they jump in with both feet, wholeheartedly, to do their dirty work. Because dirty it will be indeed, not only to guide the sheep along into the new sheep-pen where you won’t know what is real and what isn’t – in fact you will be in a matrix. You will be a body plugged into an artificial world, which will seem real, although fantastic.

This is where all the money is going into, not only the European Union but the Americas too have been pumping money into this because a controlled society in one phase, the next phase, will be where the people within the society cannot differentiate between fact and fiction, reality and virtual reality, because of perceptions. They’ll be interwoven with a matrix electronic system. You could be sitting or even floating in a tube, just like The Matrix movie, and yet you’d never know; you would never ever know that you’re just a battery. It will be sold as just wonderful. You live your whole life never knowing where you really were, never even suspecting that you hadn’t moved from an artificial womb, never knowing. Never knowing what you really looked like, or what the real world was like.

Interesting that a long time ago in the old business plan of the ages, it was written that the people would worship the image – the image that they had made with their hands. They’d worship it and ask it to be God, over them. Imagination comes from image. You’ll be living in pure imagination, but not your own. Everything will be programmes written by people outside, in the real reality, and you will never know. The gung-ho type PR, quips that we see in science magazines, are funded from the top, like the Futurist Society. They fund all the PR promos that the public have to snap up and think “how wonderful”, sold like an ad with the ultimate pleasure at the end of the rainbow.

They never tell you the real intent, and of course the average person will never ask why would your governments be putting so much money into creating a fake reality for you to live in. Part of this fake reality is to phase out the computer, now that you're used to it. It was a step by step programme to get you to accept it, become dependent on it, be fascinated by it; and then you'll be wearing your computer, interfacing, with a chip too of course, with other chips all around your immediate environment. Together, they will be a supercomputer – you won't know where you are. You'll think you will. This is here already, they have this. They've already had meetings, a few years ago, on the phasing out into the next phasing in of the wearable or implanted computer, which interfaces with other ones.

Here's a typical PR blurb from Innovation Watch again. Remember, the guys who write for this generally belong or are directors of the Futurist Society; it's up there with the Club of Rome. Their job in the Futurist Society is to give out grants to novelists, movie writers, science fiction, to promote this to make this kind of thing wantable, by the young especially, to fascinate them. Also, to put out grants to other smaller magazines on the science level to make it, again, desirable for the readers, when they read this future that's being brought in. It won't be anything like the way they tell you here – what they're telling you is only part of the real agenda, and definitely not the whole agenda. This one is about "Crime in the Twilight Zone" by Cynthia Moonie, senior analyst, and Arnold Brown, chairman Weiner, Edrich, Brown Incorporated [http://www.innovationwatch.com/article_mooneybrown.2005.12.23.htm]. Arnold Brown is an AB, but Arnold Brown here is also one of the directors of the Futurist Societies, I believe. It says here:

"The most frightening aspect of Rod Serling's television series "The Twilight Zone" was the uncertainty within each show of what was real and what was not. The introductory narration to each show presciently described what we are in many ways experiencing in the world today as we constantly, and seamlessly, cross the boundary between the virtual and the real worlds, essentially leading us to operate in another dimension.

The boundary between the virtual and the real is melting away, and the two worlds are beginning to merge – and doing so quite seamlessly in some areas (such as crime, as we will discuss later) – into a 21st century twilight zone. Discerning the difference between real and virtual will become increasingly difficult. In fact, it may become necessary to abandon the idea that there is any need to differentiate between the two."

Alan: Interesting eh? No need to be sentient. Isn't that interesting? Defenceless is a good way of putting it.

"Technology products are in development that will contribute to our immersion in the new twilight zone. The Tangible Media Group at MIT has created the I/O Brush that enables its user to pick up colours, textures and images from the real world in which they are operating and then paint them on to a digital screen. Video game images will eventually be beamed directly to players' retinas,"–

Alan: That's old stuff.

"enabling them to play their virtual games as they move about in the real world. Geographically-tagged content on the internet, coupled with the proliferation of wireless intern-connected devices with GPS, will enable location-based services and "deepen everyone's experience of place," as technology columnist John Udell imagines.

Uses for and improvements on virtual humans, or avatars,"–

Alan: Interesting term, an avatar, eh? Right out of the old occultic handbook.

"will continue to expand. A production company in England recently mounted a credible, virtual performance of Dylan Thomas reading his poetry – despite the fact that there are no surviving motion pictures of the poet. Work is under way to develop a virtual professor with more human qualities so that it will be a more effective teacher than the "soulless" 3-D animations that are currently in use for some online instruction. The goal of the scientists working on this project is to create the ideal persona for facilitating learning, albeit one that can be completely controlled.

Other new devices don't fully merge the virtual and the real, but they do contribute to a growing comfort level in moving between the two worlds. Cell phones that can take a picture of a bar code on a product in a supermarket, transmit that code to a computer, and then receive back nutritional information, including how much exercise is needed to burn off the calories, are not so much an integration of the real and the virtual, but more of a collaboration."

Alan: Then they go on about medical devices, blah blah, monitoring, all this stuff that's really old, because NASA scientists have admitted they've been putting this on the astronauts for years to monitor their heartbeat and blood pressure, and everything else. Old stuff, so they're not working on anything; this is done. This is a PR thing. Plus, they're not out to save your health, they're out to alter your perceptions, to take over. You see, the final battle is the battle for your mind. When it is conquered, it's game over – ta-ta, toodle-oo, gone.

"The internet has become a fully immersive reality, a place where the line between virtual and real has been effectively erased. Cyberspace is currently confined within the boundaries of earth, but work is underway to expand the internet into outer space with the InterPlaNet."

Alan: Interesting – inter, capital P, and then capital N, and the net. They love nets, but a net is just a ten backwards, isn't it?

“On social networking sites such as MySpace, users wander around for hours and carry out their real lives, yet in an environment that transcends time and space. Crimes are now committed in cyberspace that enable criminals to make real money,”–

Alan: What is real money? It's whatever they tell you it is at the time.

“the line between virtual and real cash is vanishing.”

Alan: That has some semblance of truth to it, in the sense that when you were used to at least something in your wallet – albeit a con game – it was paper, and you had to pay out every day. You saw that little wad getting thinner and thinner, it made you pause to think, if that item that you were salivating for was really important. You'd think twice about it. Now most people use cards for everything, money becomes abstract totally. They just tack it on and have impulse buys.

“Advances in both information technology and biotechnology, along with expanding globalisation and political changes,”–

Alan: Boy they're right with the political changes, eh? It's just tyranny after tyranny.

“are fostering changes in the types of crimes that are committed, the scope of those crimes, and the methodology used. Infotech has made possible one of the most-discussed “new” crimes of the day identity theft. Glitches and weak spots in software allow criminals entrée into even the most complex, and supposedly secure, systems. Software developers and IT system managers are unable to stay ahead,”–

Alan: “Unable to stay ahead” – this is old, old stuff that the public are dished out, antique, obsolete stuff that we buy off the shelves. Don't let them kid you; they can't stay ahead of the street levels of identity thieves and hackers. Supposedly during the Cold War, they were having little sort of games between the Soviets and the US and Britain, as they all tried to hack each other and all this. This is old, old stuff from the '60's, but they can't find ways to stop the little guy, the little crook at the bottom. What a joke. However, we've got to believe in all this stuff for security reasons.

“For example, a newly devised program for discerning what data has been entered into a computer via simple audio recordings of keyboard clicks is yet another security threat that has arisen.”

Alan: The government's been doing that for ages, for the last few years with the new keyboards. They've been monitoring everything that we're doing.

"As businesses, governments and organizations of all types around the world increasingly rely on larger and more complex IT systems, the financial costs and security risks for system failures are tremendous. Globally, an estimated \$1 trillion was spent in 2005 on IT hardware, software and services."

Alan: I love "it", I-T, it. It's interesting that Jonathan Swift's Gulliver's Travels had Gulliver on an island at one point, where the sophisticated intelligentsia were horses, the barbarians were common people, which he called "yahoos". If we jump into Plato's Republic, the common people there were called "its", I-T's.

"As the volume of electronic records on individuals increases, more opportunities will open up for theft."

Alan: Who's doing all the thieving here? It seems to be all the governments, who want all the data, are robbing you of your personal information, and your privacy – if anyone cares any more.

"The initiative to create a national medical database in the U.S. is just one example of the ways in which information on a country's citizens will be amassed."

Alan: That's right, for the masses, you're amassed.

"In the Netherlands, the government has plans to open electronic files on all children at birth that will track them throughout their lives."

Alan: Isn't it nice to be born free, eh? Once again, if there's no will to say no, if there's no indignation from the people, it's game over for them anyway.

"Personal information theft will not only take place over the Internet, it will also occur in the arena of biotech. As genetic mapping becomes more refined and easier to do, individuals will be at risk of having their genetic identity stolen by those criminals who can decipher it from a dead skin cell or piece of hair that can be easily picked up."

Alan: The criminals are already doing it, because the big boys are patenting; they're putting a patent on anything which hasn't been patented before. Think about that. Monsanto and other companies are going through all the seed lists of the world, seeds that have been passed down for countless

generations, and simply because being normal people, you see, it never dawned on them to patent it. Therefore, anything not patented, Monsanto's grabbing and putting the patent on it, then the guys who actually had it in the first place can't use it any more, without permission and paying the fee. Same with you and your DNA – you're then property, but we already know that, don't we? At least some of us do.

"Thieves can also steal genetic identities by breaking into databases that contain DNA profiles alongside personal information. The U.S. Senate is considering a bill that would allow for the collection of DNA from individuals who are arrested,"–

Alan: Ha ha, it's already done.

"or detained, not only from those who are convicted of crimes as the current law allows."

Alan: So just being arrested or detained, just being detained and not arrested, is enough for them to grab your DNA, and that's happening everywhere now.

"Personal data is not the only thing criminals are stealing online. Authorities in Japan recently arrested someone for using software "bots" to steal virtual possessions in an online game, which were then sold for real money."

Alan: Real money again, what another illusion.

"Crime sweatshops have been established in China and Indonesia where teams send bots on virtual crime sprees.

The online world opens up numerous opportunities,"

Alan: After all this grabbing your DNA and everything else, here we go with the PR.

"The online world opens up numerous opportunities, including blogs, personal websites and vlogs,"–

Alan: Where do they get them?

"for individuals to post libellous or slanderous comments about individuals and organizations. While libel and slander may be considered minor crimes, the fact is they can cause great damage. A growing

number of physicians have brought lawsuits against patients who have posted complaints against them in some form on the Web. These types of claims bring up serious questions about free speech issues,”

Alan: Oh, ha ha

“which the courts will increasingly confront.”

Alan: You know that’s the other thing you’ll find with this legal system, it’s a win-win system, where lawyers are guaranteed payment one way or another you know, win or lose, kind of like doctors; “The operation was a success but the patient died, so cough up the money, whoever’s left.” It’s the same thing with lawyers. Devil’s Advocate the movie with Al Pacino, did a good job on the whole idea, in allegorical form, of a reality. He says “how do you think the world’s been taken over?” when he’s speaking as the devil, you know. He says “it’s not by the armies.” He says “it’s been done with lawyers. Armies, armies of lawyers. They’re churning out armies of lawyers.” For every little problem that’s confronted by the system as it goes forward on this one agenda – and it knows exactly where it’s been heading, it always has known where it’s been heading, nothing is by chance – lawyers have whole new areas to go into and take over. A win-win situation.

“Copyright infringement crimes will continue to increase in scope and in definition, fostered by technological advances. The recording industry continues to struggle with copyright issues, and the movie and publishing industries are facing their own significant crises. The advent of cell phones that can scan documents and serve as fax machines adds yet another challenge. In the area of patent infringement, there is a growing business of buying up patent portfolios and then suing companies for infringement.”

Alan: That’s what the patenting office is for. The high boys who run the real world here have set up the patenting offices, and their whole idea is to steal other people’s inventions, and then reward the guys that work for them (who steal the inventions) by making them famous, like Einstein.

“The U.S. Patent and Trademark Office is about to publish a “storyline patent” application for the first time, which basically gives the applicant claim to a fictional storyline. If the patent is granted, it is likely that other applicants will follow suit, which could lead to patent infringement claims in areas not seen before.

Globalisation has reduced many of the obstacles to international crime, as borders have become more porous, and the movement of goods, money and people has become a flood rather than a controlled

flow. Global criminal operations are growing their businesses by diversifying, politicising, gaining social respectability and legitimising.”

Alan: That’s what every famous family, and multi-trillionaire family on the planet did. That was the same method; that’s how they get up there. Go through their histories and you’ll find that.

“The kidnapping industry, which was once primarily a Latin American specialty, has gone global. As NGOs and multinational corporations send workers to locales around the world, potential kidnap victims increase in number. Globalisation has also led to greater opportunities for corruption and bribe-taking, not to mention money laundering. The World Bank estimates that more than \$1 trillion in bribes changes hands annually.”

Alan: They should know, since they certainly hand out big dollops of money to big top bankers as bonuses. They call it bonuses – not bribes, bonuses – for keeping secrets.

“Government procurement around the world, with more than \$4 trillion spent every year, has huge corruption problems, which are also exacerbated by globalisation issues.”

Alan: This is all a push, of course, to get everything totally monitored for the little guy at the bottom.

“Demographics play a significant role in crime, as is widely known. For example, crime tends to fall when the proportion of young people within a population declines.”

Alan: It’s young folk that’s the problem, see? That’s what they’re telling you.

“As the global population ages, it will be interesting to see what changes take place in crime statistics.”

Alan: They’ll probably be stealing pills to stay alive.

“Another demographic factor affecting crime is illegal immigration. As economies improve in developing countries, and jobs become more plentiful, migration declines. Youth unemployment has dropped by more than half in Mexico since 1995,”–

Alan: –And so has their wages.

“and it is likely that migration from Mexico to the U.S. may begin to decline.”

Alan: Ha. Ha.

“Legal immigration can also be a factor in criminal activity, particularly when formerly homogeneous nations become more heterogeneous through immigration, but do not foster or encourage assimilation. France recently experienced the frustrations of disaffected immigrant youths who seem to have adopted many of the attitudes of “gangsta” culture,”–

Alan: I wonder where they got gangster culture from, eh, much music, hmm?

“what Mark Lilla at the University of Chicago calls the “universal culture of the wretched on earth.” ”

Alan: Yeah, they were given this culture though; it’s all promoted to them from the top.

“Other countries are likely to face similar dilemmas. Add continuing and probably increasing terrorism to all this, and societies and business will face crime problems far beyond anything seen in recent memory.”

Alan: That’s fine, just put chips in everyone, then they’ll have no memory. There it’s solved, just like that, I did it for free.

“In the twilight zone of the internet and wireless communications, where the real and the virtual are not easily discerned or clearly defined,”–

Alan: Yeah, very vague isn’t it. It’s called confused. In old days they called it madness. This virtual world they’re bringing in where they can’t tell what’s real and what’s not, they’re bringing it in to make us all mad. However, we’re supposed to be happy, and really laugh, with a strange kind of weird laugh like a horror movie laugh, because it’s supposed to be the new normal.

“people will often find themselves in a state of discomfort, or disequilibrium. Fear and disorientation can often be components of discomfort, particularly when people are moving about in unfamiliar territory and when they are faced with fear of pervasive crime.

No organization, business or individual will be untouched by the changes in and expansion of criminal activities.”

Alan: That's true, because the criminals who run the world government will be in charge of it all, in charge of us – all of us.

"Despite the fact that new methods and technologies are continually devised to combat newly emerging crimes, challenges are likely to increase in frequency and intensity."

Alan: A while ago, a document came out to do with the New World Order coming into view, and to do with the substitutes for war. What they came up with was that in a globalised society, if they truly went after the elimination of war, then the people would start disobeying governments, because we obey governments and we pay governments – or they take it from us, depends how you look upon it and whose side you look it at from – to protect us. Without the threat of war, they'd lose power, so they'd have to find substitutes for war. This is what all this PR stuff's about – a never-ending, not just a weapons race, you see, now it's turned into a race against the criminals, who'll come up with a better way round something through technology. Therefore, the Pentagon and all these guys will get big, big money to find a way to counter that; and it goes back and forth like a tennis ball. That's a part of the substitute for war – discussed a long time ago, but this is how they're putting it over to the public.

"No organization, business or individual will be untouched by the changes in and expansion of criminal activities.

Despite the fact that new methods and technologies are continually devised to combat newly emerging crimes, challenges are likely to increase in frequency and intensity.

Governments and courts around the world will face cases on privacy that come out of tech and biotech advances that are completely new, so there will be no precedents to which the courts can refer. The courts will face the same problem of lack of precedent in assorted copyright and patent infringement cases."

Alan: Here's your ongoing PR again, to do with the need for military and police etc.

"Crimes in the U.S. and elsewhere around the world related to illegal immigration may begin to decline as developing countries grow their economies and become able to offer greater opportunities to their young people. This may be counterbalanced, however, by a lack of assimilation among legal immigrants and by terrorist organizations stepping up recruiting among the unassimilated."

Alan: See, they've got it all figured out.

“Risk management will need to become both more sophisticated and quicker to respond to the consequences of emerging crimes.”

Alan: Look out, emerging crimes.

“There will be increases in business’ liability as customers, employers and shareholders find themselves victimized by what they perceive to be inadequate protection of personal information.”

Alan: Oh, come on. “Customers, employers and shareholders find themselves victimised by what they perceive to be inadequate protection of personal information.” If you walk into any store today, you’ll see the con game when the tellers, or if you’re buying a tire out of the store, they want your name, your address, the whole kit and caboodle before they’ll sell you the item. At least they try to pretend that, and most people just blurt it all out to them, give them everything they want, without thinking, without caring. That’s how bad it is today; they’re already conditioned towards it.

Everything is doublespeak, everything is a con, because the agenda was set long ago, including even this PR stuff that they’re now dishing out to us. That was already decided a long time ago too, that this would be dished out at this time. Such is the world in which we live; a world where people will grow up in a programmed reality – something that the ancients could only have dreamed about in their wildest hallucinations, where everyone is dominated by a few at the top, who will not be living in a fake reality. The battle for the mind is an old one. The battle for the mind, already, in most people and for most people, is already over. They believe everything on the news is true. They believe the media has a duty – that’s what it’s there for – it has a duty to tell you all you must know for survival. They really believe that.

As [Zbigniew] Brzezinski said “the people will be unable to reason for themselves. They will expect the media to do their reasoning [thinking] for them.” Step-by-step, from conditioned brainwashing to television; television was the start of a virtual world of fantasy, everything you watch programmed by others – that’s their job to do it. You’re not being entertained; professionals put this stuff together. Professionals are licensed. Those who give them the licenses tell them the format and what they can and cannot, and must do. The computer becomes a step further, especially with the young, until you have a world of batteries serving a system, living in wombs fed artificially, never knowing anything but the program. What a future, how exciting!

We can see the totalitarian extremes everything is going towards in this present world, with governments being completely intrusive on everything, every aspect of a person’s life, every person’s life. And you think you’re going to be given a freedom by the same ruling elite? Hope springs eternal in some of these people. When there is no personal indignation at the intrusiveness of Big Brother, those who are not

indignant have already lost the sovereignty of their own minds. I'm sure lots of you listening will know people around you who have gone that way already. You can't make them indignant. They don't care.

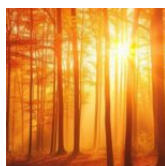
Socialism, a long time ago, when it was promoted by the elite for the working people, to make the working people believe it was theirs, the elite actually said that socialism was perpetual childhood – a world of experts, Big Brothers, daddies, who will take care of all your big problems so you didn't worry your little head your entire life, leave it all to Big Brother and daddy. Just go out and play children, forever, until you die. And you wonder why we end up in the abattoir.

Heavy topics, but then real life is, especially at this stage of this game or agenda. Yet it's the last time to ponder them – time is short. As I say, big grants have been given to organisations to create this virtual system, where you'll never have to leave the place you lay or you sit, for the rest of your life. You'll think you're interacting with people all over the world and meeting them, with a feeling of "presence", as they say. And it's all computer-generated.

That's it for tonight. From Hamish and myself it's goodnight, and may your God or your gods go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 12:11 pm

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#209](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

I had to go into town this week to collect some things which are essential for these talks I do. It's a strange experience when you're going into a town. Sudbury's classed as a city, but it's really a big mining town. That's the main industry there. There are no real high-rise type skyscrapers or any of that kind of thing. For me, it's a city, I suppose, as people hurry, scurry and do all the things that everyone else does everywhere else. We live in a television age. Years ago the big boys in Britain declared on BBC talks that a world culture would be created because of television. Even satellite television would be introduced to the remotest parts of the world, so that children would watch the same things and have the same type of culture being generated, regardless of how remote they happen to be. This has been pretty well achieved.

I watched a woman today push her child, in one of these child chairs with wheels, across the street and cars were stopping to which she was oblivious as she walked across pushing this and another child behind, a toddler. She had the cell phone stuck to her ear oblivious of what was happening around her. The more you see, the more you take for granted the less you see. What I mean by that is those who are seeing this everyday will take it all for granted and not think of the consequences or the training that goes into getting us all step-by-step once into the computer, then the iPods, then the cell phones stuck to the ear and then a brain chip, which will come out of it. They're just training the public to live in a world

where physical contact will be unnecessary. You'll have what the masters have deemed correct for you as being a "virtual" reality. It's virtually good enough for you, in other words.

The other thing that's happening in the world, big time, is the feeling of inevitability of war coming up with other people that are outside the nations; although, the war is going on within all nations from governments and government agencies down on the people. That war has been going on for a long time and it's been stepping up and increasing every day, every week and every month, because wars are intended to change societies involved. All sides of all conflicts are changed and guided into the change and through the changes.

When you read various authors who were around just prior to World War I and II, they also talked about the feeling of inevitability. "It was in the air," they'd say, as it is today. Of course the reason it's in the air today (and then) is because the same media journalists are the guys who make sure that we all know about this coming and the preparation for it all, which is also to get the public to go along with it or at least be very passive towards it. No objections put forth. Perhaps the rising incidence of more and more horrific and larger wars, during the 20th century up to the present, has made us immune to the realization of exactly what war is all about and what it does to people on all sides.

It's meant to create something new. All conflicts in nature you see are either resolved by one dominating the other, or taking over from the other, in reality. When it's pure conflict, then those will guide us out of this Hegelian dialectic by giving us a new synthesis, a new beginning (ORDO AB CHAO), which is already preplanned. We're living through it in fact. Whether you know it or not, you're living through, and you have been all your life, the speed up of the chaos part of it. Children today and teenagers don't know anything about recent history. It's been eradicated from the books. The strikes and workers unions that sprung up in the early 1900's to try and get decent wages for workers and decent conditions have been abolished primarily or most of all.

Bertrand Russell wrote about this, years ago. You see all the Western countries adopted the same Soviet strategies of giving compensation, workers unemployment money, insurance money or welfare money. Before Communism came along that did not exist. The charities were the ones that were given the burden of taking the "poor unfortunates", as they used to call them, and looking after them and giving them their bread for the day. The only reason that these things were brought into the West was to say, "What's the difference really between the great Soviet system and us?" We're doing all that, too, and more. We're doing more than the Soviets are doing. Look how happy we are. They gave us drugs, rock and roll and free love; and it was all managed. All the culture creation industries were all financed by the big budgets from the CIA, emulating and running what appear to be left wing and socialistic groups. The best way to defeat an enemy is to mirror that enemy and it was very successful.

Now the Soviet Union is gone, that part's over, and the world has changed. You've got a glut of credit cards to fill the chasm left as jobs have gone abroad under big, big deals like GATT. The GATT Treaty, when your industry was moved to China, was all run by the same high powers. They never lost control over anything, with vast military planning and projection ahead on a global level. Now they no longer need a Soviet Union, so they dismantle it, because the West has adopted too many of the policies into it—which was intended in the first place. We're now in the third way, where capitalism and communism (or collectivism really) is joined and the new system comes out of it.

They decided long ago in the West that collectivism was the easiest way to manage vast populations and keep them under control. Yet, it's not over, you see. It never is over. There is always a next part of this Never Ending Story, the ongoing plan. They don't allow themselves to stagnate, in case they lose control, so they're always planning future strategies. The biggest one we're seeing rear its head is terrorism. Terrorism everywhere, in every country and all over the place, and the States will supply the necessary terror, as once the fear of God supposedly supplied it. The State is so happy to take over that responsibility in an atheistic scientific culture and age.

In times gone by, gods were chiseled in stone. They were generally massive statues of residing kings, sometimes queens. If you look at the ones they made for the Aswan area in Egypt, which they eventually took out piece-meal and put back together elsewhere. When they made the Aswan Dam, gigantic carvings in rock as they deified a walking man and others of his family. This had a tremendous psychological effect on the uneducated classes. Then, down through mythology, there were giants in those days. That's how you would see them if you came in as a people who didn't have images and you saw these huge massive statues everywhere. The belief or the need to believe in the latter explanation that there were real giants, massive people, is very appealing to the subconscious and to the fantasy within the mind, as all exoteric material is. The esoteric is always much simpler, yet more profound when you break through and understand the simplicity.

Religions themselves have always been used to control mass populations. If a people were going to invade another country in ancient times, they would study the cultures before an invasion. They would see the level of violence or peace within that type of society and they would create a religion to suit. You can read about that with some of the writings from India, when the Aryan or Hurrian race went in and studied the peoples. Tailor made religions for different peoples. If the people were barbaric themselves, in the sense that they were violent or prone to violence, they would have a very severe deity put in charge of them. If it was a more passive and thoughtful culture that was being taken over, they'd give them a religion that was suited to that kind of people with deeper meanings, which would then reinforce the culture they already had and their sense of peace or getting along in a functional manor. It was always to do with serving the new elite that came in.

Religion is never the same as the founders intended, whether it was Buddha, who was simply brought into the pantheon of Hinduism, even though he himself was speaking out against what he called the internal hell of this recurring reincarnation, which everyone had been taught was true. Where everyone was in their place because of past crimes, you might say, and you couldn't complain about it. Therefore, the top caste was perfect in their reincarnations and incarnations, as above so below. They kept genealogies straight and therefore they had the right spirit, purified and perfect and that was nature's way they said to the peasant classes. The reason you're peasants is because you were bad in previous lives and the accountant has demanded the due. That's all it is.

Buddha himself never started off to promote that, whatsoever. In fact, he wouldn't even go near metaphysics. Some of his students complained about it and wrote it down. Whenever Buddha was asked what he was, and he was asked everything, was he a God, an angel, a saint? He'd say "no." Then they'd ask, "What are you?" He would always answer, "I'm awake", because that's what Buddha means. It means to be awake. I am awake. It also means to know. Understand. The legends always come afterward as old religions are tacked upon a new once the founder or the teacher is dead. The same holds true for basically any of the other main religions. Dogma takes over in no time at all. Formalities become solidified into laws and customs. Controls established over the people by a hierarchy, who pretend to retain the secrets themselves of higher understanding, keep the people in ignorance from then on. It's always the very opposite of what founders intended to do.

Yet there's no doubt at all that down through time a certain few here and there in all generations can see beyond the dogma and the control factors and have something touch them, which lifts them up beyond the average crowd. One thing that religion did give, which could not be completely controlled, was a sense of connection to a higher moral standard for those who followed. This often gave trouble to the ruling elite, who used religion against the people; because when you have rules about moral ways of behavior, and those at the top were breaking the rules, the public could always ask, "should they obey their creator or should they obey the earthly overlords?"

That was decided to be done away with and a new scientific era where the State would be supreme and scientists and technologists would be their new priesthood. That's been here for a long time now; and because it has no higher authority to compare itself to, they did the same thing that's happened before. They become God-like in their statements. They are the ultimate. There's no one for them to answer to, and nothing to answer to. That's bad enough; but when the public start to believe them, then you're always in trouble. You're into an era of impending destruction in one form or another. There's many ways of destruction. People always think of great cataclysms, something which has been encouraged in previous times at certain stages of the big boy's plans. When they're planning big wars and so on out come their paid prophets to hype it all up and prepare the minds for something which always ends up something different in fact for other purposes.

Science has run the West in its present form for quite a long time. Really, World War I and II were rehearsals in a way, although they did accomplish much of the unification through that method. Europe would never have come to be united today if it hadn't been because of World War II, which we find was also a secret wish of Winston Churchill in the "Downing Street Diaries," written by his secretary at the time. Wars fulfill many functions and plans. They fulfill the schemes of high players—a big chessboard. You must always train the public into a war. It takes a lot of preparation. A lot of time goes into it. It can take years to ready a public for total war. That's why the media, Hollywood, all the other programs and programming that we get are so essential in all of this.

I've said many times that the preparation for a generation to wear the military outfits was begun long ago. They always give at least 20 years of preparation, from toddlers up through adulthood, if they decided that generation are the ones who will go to war eventually. The cannon fodder that will win and take the resources that the big boys want command of. Sure enough, they give the video games out to train the population. They made sure the families were breaking apart, so the State was giving them their education. They trained them in group-think. It's very good for the military, where you become one—in uniform. They give them a terrible music to match it, nihilistic, took the beauty out of it. They give them heroes that were simply manufactured virtuality, all those cartoons on screens to emulate, get from here to there and kill as many people as you can and you have won the game. That's what you create when you want all out war and that's what you want when you have a very long extended war. The signs are all there. It's all a science. Some of it has been published in the past. Not a lot for a long time, mind you, so that the public don't know anymore. They must think it's just evolving as we go along through the universe spinning and wobbling our strange little way around the sun, yet nothing is further from the truth. We've been under attack for a long time.

The spraying in the skies is going on as usual, if not stepping up in fact. They must convince you of the global warming and this freaky weather, which is all written down in their weather warfare treaties at the United Nations that they can use HAARP along with the spraying in the sky and bring all this to be. Lo and behold, we see it happening, but people are so ignorant and the media doesn't tell them to wise up by giving them any facts about it, so, naturally, it's quite easy to do what you want with them.

We've been under war for a long time. Wars on the family. Wars on the individual. War after war after war. For wars you must have combatants, so you must always prepare sides to combat in a war, whether it's intra-family struggle or parents-to-children struggle. You must prepare the war by giving indoctrinations to the two different sides; different indoctrinations to make sure the conflict will arise. Quite simple to do, only now it's done on a mass scale, much easier than ever before in history, through television, drama and fiction. They can get all so exciting; and when you get hooked on something emotionally, you're being brainwashed. When you're hooked on the story, there's always a hook in the story to make you follow it along and before you know it, you're being downloaded with little alterations in your perceptions

of events or realities. Then, the next day, you're parroting them as though they were your opinions—all trained through fiction.

In the Star Trek series, they had all the different alerts with their yellow, orange, red and all the rest of it. Now it's the normal. Here they are doing it in reality and it seems quite natural, just like Pavlovian training where you ring a bell and you react. Your nervous system goes into overdrive at the response or by the response or as a response to the sound; and the sound is simply a statement. Orange alert, orange alert or red alert, red alert, quite simple; and the more they do it, the more we're being conditioned, even those who think "nothing will happen"; and they're generally right. It gets them ready for something. It conditions you. It pumps out the adrenaline, even when you think it's not affecting you. This makes it much easier to control you when you're living in a state of fear. That is the prime motive of governments with this kind of training. We've had Rumsfeld and others before spew out "coming and impending gloom" and then later admit that it was all just tests or frauds on the public.

They're on a roll and they can't stop now. If they need something real to happen, they will make it happen and point a finger somewhere else. Nothing new in that either. Read Machiavelli. He wasn't an inventor of these techniques either; he simply was trained in it. Much older archives existed than the people realized, archives of information on all these techniques going back at least thousands of years. They love to train children, prepare them and separate them from others who might have other conflicting opinions of other things. "Contaminated opinions," as the Communists called them (and the capitalists in Britain, such as Bertrand Russell, called them), that would contaminate the children's minds with antiquated moralistic ideas, which would be detrimental to the State's ambitions.

Here's a letter I got from Barbara in the U.S.

"Dear Alan: I've learned a lot listening to you and others through Red Ice Creations and other sites including yours. I have a 15-year old grandson who lives with me here in California. He's always been a logical and critical thinker. Since I have been learning about the propaganda matrix, I sometimes discuss things with him as they come up. Sometimes he thinks I'm out there too far, but mostly we agree. Last night he went to a movie called "Transformers", based on the action cartoons he watched as a child. Now I understand these transformer cartoons were where people or the heroes could turn their arms into machine guns or a bus or whatever tool you happened to need, and then they sold toys to back up the movie or the cartoons; and now they've made a movie, which is to make it more realistic. So the generations that were brought up with the cartoons can now see the movie. (She's talking about her 15-year old grandson). Today we were driving and he said to me, "I think they're getting us ready for war with Iran by the Transformer movie." Apparently the settings are a superior militarized society. There's something about bringing a lot of ships into the Persian Gulf to fight the bad guys. This is, of course,

actually happening. I don't know the details but I get the picture. He's caught on to the way the movies prepare us for things; and I thought of you."

Then she talks about some other things and thanks me for the work. This is a 15-year old coming to this conclusion by himself and perhaps with a little education from his grandmother. That's why they had to separate the grandparents from the child, because the grandparents had more time to teach the children of things of the past. If you know the past, you know the con games that can be pulled off again. If you don't know the past, they can pull off the exact same con games with no modification. There is hope out there for some, because some are thinking. We're talking about the diabolical lengths with planners in high places. It's not difficult at all. They don't need aliens to tell them what to do. Evil people do exist in every generation. The psychopaths, who've been inbred for hundreds if not thousands of years, hire massive think tanks to find ways to manipulate each generation from kindergarten onward for their own purposes.

There has never been a time when the ability to give out so much information to the general public worldwide has existed, until now. Long before the public were given the Internet, many of the big boys published their own books on this coming technology; and, as always, since they belong to the military industrial complex, they always think in warfare terminology. They foresaw an information battle coming, because they work for the boys who control populations. They control history, the lords of time. It's quite easy to be a lord of time when you can always rewrite history every generation. Not so difficult at all, is it? Yet they foresaw with this Internet, which is only a stepping stone to brainwashing us further and managing us all through this new change to their New World Order, an information war which is constantly ongoing. They foresaw not just an information war, because information simply is a method to get data into your mind; it's a war of the mind and a war for your mind. That's what it's all about.

The reality creators are the same people who decide what fiction you shall watch. The fiction becomes your reality, as you see the characters in Ninja outfits and detectives wearing SWAT team outfits storm places to save the public and children. Then you see it in your life and think it's quite natural. That prepares your mind for what comes as they upgrade you; and, yes, they are upgrading you just like a computer. Just like a computer program is updated every so often. It's not difficult at all to do this kind of thing worldwide when you control vast amounts of networks or information outlets, especially the official ones. The official ones which you've been brought up to watch on your 6 o'clock news since you were a child.

The general public can't imagine anyone going to such lengths as to even kill their own people if need be and blame someone else. They can't imagine real people, human beings, doing that. That's why they get away with it. This is the oldest ploy in history, being pulled off once again. They are upgrading us into their next stage of the New World Order to bring us through a period of incredible intensified

intergenerational crisis, so at the end of it we emerge as a completely new type of society with new morals and new normals, which are given to us by the State. In their mind: a society which is more efficient. Not only will no independent thinking be allowed, it will be impossible to have independent thoughts because they're going to brain chip you. That's what it's all about.

Once you raise a single generation from birth into ongoing "wolf, wolf, everywhere there's a wolf" and the boy cries wolf and the military occupations of your country become normal. This police state worldwide becomes the normal. They're brought up with video games and their heroes are all the guys in black outfits. Then you are in hell. Then the generation after them is fixed in that and they'll think it's always been like that. There will be no one to tell them there was a time when people had rights. There was a time when they couldn't lock you up without charge. There was a time when they couldn't come after you without a warrant, which they had to justify to the public when asked. A generation brought up from birth into constant terrorism and police state will be ruthless; and he will serve his boss, his paymaster, with ruthless efficiency believing he is doing the normal right thing by obeying any order given to him.

I've talked before of how Professor Carroll Quigley, the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, kept their records. They keep their own histories. They always have a historian, an official one at the Pratt Center in New York. They are the American wing of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, a Crown chartered organization which really serves the parallel government of the elite. They don't have to do anything through Parliament. They bypass it. Many of their members are in Parliaments and governments in high civil service positions. They have no one to answer to, because in reality, we don't have a democracy anywhere. You have a show. It was more of a show during the Cold War because they had to emulate some of the social values of the Soviet Union. Now that it's over, they take all those social values away, which was always their intent because we're looking at the ongoing feudal system that's been here for a long, long time of very, very rich and wealthy families owning the world.

Countless generations of people have been born, lived and died never knowing a reality but the one given to them, officially stamped by the State. Never knowing why their lives were always up and down like a yo-yo. Never knowing that all the wars that countries were involved in were planned ahead of time, often before they were even born. Never knowing that the depressions and recessions, inflations and deflations and all this rubbish was a ploy to keep them all off balance, nervous and fearful. What was the outcome of all of that? It was the destruction of family units; because when times get tough and people are under pressure, arguments begin. Accusations begin. It's always someone else's fault because the real people keep silent and don't point out the facts to the ordinary person of what's really behind it.

It's no different from the cloud spraying we see going on every day, week after week, month after month, year after year, across the world and the storms that are being created. It's weather warfare. Above all the hype from the media on global warming, global warming, you're the problem, you're the problem, is

weather warfare by a combined elite of the planet using science. They've signed treaties at the United Nations about weather warfare. Do your own work. Search them out. You'll get all the data you want, including earthquakes with HAARP combined with the spraying. Having created tsunamis and patented bombs as early as 1945, bombs which were to be dropped and drilled by submarine into crevices deep under the water to begin tsunamis. They were going to use them on Japan before they dropped the A-bomb.

The weather warfare you'll find in the treaties at the United Nations. Look into the HAARP technologies H-A-A-R-P because the HAARP has intensified in its efficiency when the air is saturated with metallic particles and that's partly what's coming down apart from I'm sure drugs which dope the people from the aerial spraying that's going on. Then you have the battle for the mind continuing with all kinds of weird and bizarre propaganda from all sides because we are at the end of an age and these are the keepers of the histories of the world and the ages.

At the end of an age, they have ORDO, a new ORDO, Order Out of Chaos (ORDO AB CHAO). That is what they're doing. Complete chaos until the person is dizzy, not knowing who to believe or what to believe; but the last thing that they've been trained to believe in is themselves. "Don't think for yourself, whatever you do." They cling to the experts. Experts from religion to science, to whatever, will have you running in circles and fascinating you, but never, ever giving you answers or the truth. That's the battle for the mind. That's chaos, it's intentional and it's happening now.

In any detective story, the evidence is gathered by collecting clues. Look into what's being published by the big players, the famous names who work for the World Organizations. Look into their own books and see for yourself what they've said. If you can't do it for yourself, you'll be happily misled by all other counter-experts who work for the same side. Some are working for them, while others are simply misled themselves, so you have the blind leading the blind. That's where we stand today with all of this. We're going into chaos time, but the main danger, apart from the fact we're all under war right now, is warfare being used against the population. It's in your food. It's in your water. It has been for a long time. It's in the inoculations. It's in the spraying from the skies. It's in all the propaganda; but the main threat, once that is discussed, will definitely be the fact that you cannot allow a generation to grow up from birth into a world where terrorism, terrorism everywhere is the normal.

A good movie to watch is called "Brazil" by Terry Gilliam, one of the Monty Python writers. It's a comedy, reality sketch because he knows what's going on. Behind the comedy, you'll see the reality of a world where the largest building is called the Department of Information, for information on every subject on the planet. Down below that and all the forces that take care of the population is a massive bureaucracy dealing with all of this in a socialistic fashion. SWAT teams that come through people's roofs, cart them off and kill them as an everyday occurrence. Even when names are wrong or spelled wrong and the

wrong people are killed, it's just "oops, how do we cover our tracks?" It's all done in a comedy format because comedy can bypass arguments and get to the point through humor. Check into this. See that movie. You'll find in this movie, which is bizarre at times with its comedy, bombs go off in shopping malls and in restaurants as a daily occurrence. No one ever sees a terrorist, mind you, but that's the justification for having this monolithic system; and that is exactly what we're going into right now. The end justifies the means and they will use whatever means necessary to have their way. It's up to the people to decide now which way this world will go.

For those who are completely selfish, I've got nothing to say to you. For those who care, you have to start getting active now because time is running short, and shortly no one will be able to speak at all. When the end of sentient thought and even confused thought exists no more, you'll have a very, very dark planet. For those who hear my talks, please help out with donations because this is a one-man band, pretty well. I have some help from people that I don't even see, who help me occasionally with the Internet and stuff. This is a hectic life, which I would never choose, but I know there is no option to this when you understand there's no option. You must do what you must do while there is time.

From Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

Author

Posts

Viewing 15 posts – 61 through 75 (of 112 total)

← 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 →

Reply To: DRIVING MS. EFFIE INTERVIEW PART 2 HOUR 1 WITH ALAN WATT

Your account has the ability to post unrestricted HTML content.

Visual

Code



Tags:

☐ Notify me of follow-up replies via email

Submit